



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>









# A PORTER PEDIGREE

BEING AN ACCOUNT OF THE ANCESTRY AND DESCENDANTS OF

SAMUEL AND MARTHA (PERLEY) PORTER

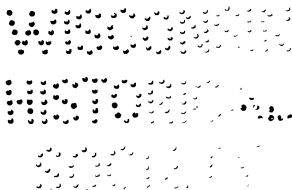
OF CHESTER, N. H.,

WHO WERE DESCENDANTS OF

JOHN PORTER, OF SALEM, MASS.

AND OF

ALLAN PERLEY, OF IPSWICH, MASS.



COMPILED BY MISS JULIET PORTER,  
WORCESTER, MASS.

1907

W310031W  
A08072H  
Y131002

25  
71  
p. 39  
1907.

152.100  
AUG 11 1908  
2.70

## CONTENTS.

---

### PART ONE.

#### THE ANCESTRY OF SAMUEL AND MARTHA (PERLEY) PORTER.

|                      |                | PAGE. |
|----------------------|----------------|-------|
| THE ANDREWS FAMILY.  | PEDIGREE XIV.  | 93    |
| THE BARNEY FAMILY.   | PEDIGREE VII.  | 73    |
| THE DANE FAMILY.     | PEDIGREE XII.  | 85    |
| THE DODGE FAMILY.    | PEDIGREE III.  | 57 -  |
| THE DRESSER FAMILY   | PEDIGREE IX.   | 78    |
| THE FOSTER FAMILY.   | PEDIGREE XV.   | 98    |
| THE GROVER FAMILY.   | PEDIGREE VI.   | 72    |
| THE HERRICK FAMILY.  | PEDIGREE IV.   | 60    |
| THE HOWE FAMILY.     | PEDIGREE X.    | 80    |
| THE PEABODY FAMILY.  | PEDIGREE XIII. | 87    |
| THE PERLEY FAMILY.   | PEDIGREE II.   | 42    |
| THE PORTER FAMILY.   | PEDIGREE I.    | 20    |
| THE SMITH FAMILY.    | PEDIGREE V.    | 69    |
| THE THORLEY FAMILY.  | PEDIGREE XI.   | 84    |
| THE TRUMBULL FAMILY. | PEDIGREE VIII. | 75    |

### PART TWO.

#### THE DESCENDANTS OF

SAMUEL AND MARTHA (PERLEY) PORTER.

Page 103.





## FOREWORD.

---

The compiler of this volume had no thought of printing a book when she began her researches in family history. But after a time, it seemed well to attempt to introduce the many members of the family to each other, and no feasible way of doing this occurred to the writer, except the printing of this pedigree.

The first plan was to print every will, every inventory, every deed, in fact, every legal document to be found; all the traditions, memories, stories, that could be collected; and to add a personal description whenever possible, with a short biographical sketch. But the mass of material became so great, that it became evident that some more concise volume must first be prepared, in order to find out if anything more would be desired.

In the preparation of this volume, many books have been consulted; visits have been made to the Essex County Registry of Deeds, at Salem; the services of professional genealogists have been secured; many letters have been written; and personal visits have been made to those who could give valuable information. Early in 1903 circulars were sent to those of the family who could not readily be consulted otherwise, and at this time, (1907) about one-third of these remain unanswered, though each contained a stamped and addressed envelope. The circulars which were returned frequently contained conflicting information, as when four members of one family, each gave a different date for the death of the mother, these dates varying by more than a year. The church record sometimes is unlike the town record, and the gravestone inscription is not always like the family record.

In early colonial times, the lack of schooling was very general. There were practically no public schools, as we now understand the term, and girls were seldom sent to any school whatever. The signing of the name by a mark was common, and was not thought discreditable. It frequently happened that a man who could write his name, preferred to use a mark. Books were few and expensive, and many families owned none, unless it might be a Bible. Much comment has been made upon the apparent inability of our ancestors to learn to spell. But who of us knows how the English language will be spelled two hundred years from now? They spelled according to the custom of their times, and so it has been thought best to preserve their spelling, whenever a copy has been made.

Women lived a strictly domestic life, and their names seldom appear on the records, except on the occasion of birth, marriage, and death; though a man often appointed his wife as executrix of his will, and a widow was sometimes appointed guardian of her minor children.

In this connection, it might be well to state, that much time and effort has been spent in trying to discover the maiden name of Sarah, wife of Samuel Porter, No. 23. Thus far, the labor has been all in vain. If any reader of this book should possess this information, it is hoped that it may be sent to the compiler.

The Gregorian calendar was not adopted by English speaking people until long after it was in general use by other civilized nations. Before its use, New Year's Day was the twenty-fifth of March. The year 1751, when it was formerly adopted, was cut three months short by the change. Previous to that time, the months of January, February and March were by some accounted to belong to one year, and by some to another, according as they looked upon the New Year as beginning January 1st, or March 25th. This gave rise to a system of double dating, which has not been followed in this book. The years have been written throughout as though all had adopted the Gregorian calendar simultaneously, and may account for what might sometimes seem to be an error in dating.

The custom of giving the family name of the father to all his children is a modern one which has not yet been adopted

in all parts of Europe. In earlier times the baptismal name was the only one a person started out with, and not infrequently, no two children in a family had the same surname, while one person frequently had several. The John in one family was distinguished from the John in another family, by the addition of some descriptive term, or what we now should call a nickname, as, for instance, Gilbert the Bold Swimmer; or by the addition of the name of his birthplace, as John of Gaunt; or the name of his residential town, as Herbert of Vermandois; or the name of some estate owned by him, as Turchill de Warwick. Even when one name was adopted to the exclusion of all others, it was not considered desirable to adopt any uniform method of spelling the name, a peculiarity well exemplified in the Herrick family.

This custom of giving the father's surname to all his children gives rise to a curious error. Most people think of themselves as being only of the father's family, because they have his name. But all the children of Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter (No. 30) have more Perley blood than Porter blood, as they all are descended from Allan Perley (No. 41) in two lines. While all the descendants of John<sup>8</sup> Porter, (No. 10) are as much Herricks as Porters. For this reason it has been thought well to include in this volume, a short account of the various family connections, whenever it has been possible to do so.

Comparatively few persons have taken the trouble to compute the number of ancestors, even a few generations back, and therefore it is somewhat startling to be told that thirty generations ago each of us had ancestors numbering more than the entire population of the continent of Europe and the British Isles combined at that time. Doubling the number of ancestors in any generation in order to find the number in the preceding one, we find in the

|                 |                         |
|-----------------|-------------------------|
| 5th generation  | 32 ancestors            |
| 10th generation | 1,024 ancestors         |
| 15th generation | 32,768 ancestors        |
| 20th generation | 1,048,576 ancestors     |
| 30th generation | 1,073,741,824 ancestors |

The actual number would be somewhat reduced by the marriage of cousins, but it may safely be asserted that probably every descendant of the early settlers of New England are also descendants of William the Conqueror and his companions; of Alfred the great and of Charlemagne; and also of the humble myriads whose names were speedily forgotten when they once disappeared from sight. The annals of the lowly were not written, and so we can never know the lives of sacrifice and heroism which left no record behind. But a consideration of this matter may make it clear that the brotherhood of man is not a fanciful myth, but an ever-present reality.

There have been held two re-unions of the descendants of John Porter, one in 1895 and the other in 1898, both at Danvers. The following was the first call for the first gathering.

### JOHN PORTER'S DESCENDANTS.

*President,*   REV. GEORGE W. PORTER, D. D., of Lexington, Mass.  
*Vice-Pres.,* ALDEN P. WHITE, of Salem, Mass.  
               REV. ALFRED P. PUTNAM, D. D., of Concord, Mass.  
               JOHN W. PORTER, of Danvers, Mass.  
               HON. ISAAC W. DYER, of Portland, Me.  
               HON. JOHN I. BAKER, of Beverly, Mass.

*Secretary,*   MISS MARTHA L. ROBERTS, of Salem, Mass.  
*Ass't Sec'y,*   CHARLES C. PORTER of Salem, Mass.  
*Treasurer,*   EZRA D. HINES, of Danvers, Mass.

SALEM, MASS., February, 1895.

Many of the descendants of John Porter, who settled in Salem, now Danvers, in 1644, desire to have a gathering of all who can trace their ancestry to him. With this object in view, they held a preliminary meeting and appointed the above list of officers.

It is proposed to hold the gathering in the town of Danvers, during the coming summer, near the original landing-place of John Porter.

Your interest and support are earnestly desired, and that the gathering may be as complete as possible, you are respectfully requested to send to the secretary the name and address of any who belong to the same family as yourself, together with their connection with the early family, as far as possible.

It is hoped that some time during the month of March, a larger and more complete meeting will be held, at which all who are interested may be present. At this meeting a more complete list of

officers will be elected, and a committee of arrangements and other committees for the gathering will be appointed.

Due notice will be sent you of final arrangements, when completed.

Very respectfully,

MARTHA L. ROBERTS.

Second call for the first meeting.

# FIRST GATHERING OF THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN PORTER, TO BE HELD IN DANVERS, JULY 17, 1895.

SALEM, MASS., June 24, 1895.

A gathering of the descendants of John Porter, who settled in Salem, now Danvers, in 1644, is to be held in Danvers, Essex County, Massachusetts, July 17, 1895. It is earnestly desired that there shall be a large attendance at this first gathering, and a cordial invitation is extended to all his descendants, together with their husbands, wives, or fiancées.

## THE PLACE OF GATHERING

will be near the site of John Porter's landing and home. To visitors the most convenient objective point will be the Unitarian Church, close by, at the corner of High and Porter Streets, where the business meeting and formal exercises will take place.

Danvers is a junction of the Lawrence Branch of the Eastern Division of the Boston and Maine Railroad, and of the Newburyport Branch of the Western Division of the same road. The scene of the gathering is on the direct line of electric cars from Salem, the cars leaving City Hall, Salem, every hour and half hour. These cars pass the Railroad Station in Salem, where trains arrive from Boston and from the East at frequent intervals.

Arrangements are in charge of committees, who are doing much to insure the comfort of all, and to add to the success of the occasion.

The programme will be substantially as follows:—

9.30 A. M. Assembling and Registering.

10 A. M. Business Meeting. Addresses by Rev. Horace Porter of Brooklyn, New York; Rev. Alfred P. Putnam of Concord, Mass.; Gen. Howard L. Porter of Concord, N. H.; Mr. F. M. Ray of Portland, Maine; and an historical sketch by Ezra D. Hines, of Danvers.

Social and informal hour, expected to be one of the most enjoyable features of the gathering.

- 1 P. M. Lunch. Informal and short, yes, short, after-dinner remarks, in charge of Mr. A. P. White.
- 3.30 P. M. A pleasant and easy pilgrimage about Historic Danvers especially to points of interest to the Porters. Danvers was formerly "Salem Village," the scene of the first outbreak of the witchcraft delusion of 1692, and abounds in interesting old houses and localities, including the old Page House, upon whose roof was the famous Revolutionary tea-party; "The Lindens" where were Gov. Gage's head-quarters; Gov. Endicott's orchard farm; the old Endicott pear tree; Oak Knoll, the home of John G. Whittier; the birth-place of Gen. Israel Putnam; the birth-place of that trusted and honored friend of Washington,

#### GENERAL MOSES PORTER.

Either special cars or carriages will be used for conveyance, as the efficient committee having the feature in charge may find most expedient, their object being to provide as much pleasure as possible with the least fatigue and expense. Such an excursion will under favorable conditions form a pleasing and memorable close to the day.

Arrangements have been made to have on exhibition any articles of historical or other interest, connected with the family. These will be safely protected in the Church, and all are requested to bring for exhibition any valuable or interesting relics to which they may have access. A description of such articles should be sent to Mr. Lester S. Couch, Asylum Station, Mass., previous to the 17th, that suitable labels may be prepared.

It is also expected that appropriate souvenirs will be provided, that each one may have some memento of the occasion.

A large reception committee will be in readiness to give needed information, acquaint the cousins with one another, and make each one feel at home. They can easily be distinguished as each one will wear a knot of red ribbon. There probably will be some in the Salem and Danver Railroad Stations, and others will be on the grounds.

The tickets for the lunch are fifty cents each, and it is imperative that we should know by July 15, for how large a number to provide. We cannot guarantee seats at the tables to any not engaging them in advance. You are requested to fill out and forward the enclosed postal card at your earliest convenience.

You are respectfully requested to send to the Secretary the names of any one in the family, who have not, to your knowledge, received a circular, and to register upon your arrival at the grounds.

For further information, address the Secretary.

Very Respectfully,

MARTHA L. ROBERTS.

## OFFICERS.

### *President.*

Rev. GEO. W. PORTER, D. D., of Lexington, Mass.

### *Vice-Presidents.*

ALDEN P. WHITE, of Salem, Mass.  
 Rev. ALFRED P. PUTNAM, D. D., of Concord, Mass.  
 JOHN W. PORTER, of Danvers, Mass.  
 Hon. ISAAC W. DYER, of Portland, Me.  
 Hon. JOHN I. BAKER, of Beverly, Mass.  
 Rev. JOHN PRINCE, of Essex, Mass.  
 Gen. HOWARD L. PORTER, of Concord, N. H.  
 Rev. HORACE PORTER, of Brooklyn, N. Y.  
 Mrs. JAMES P. BAXTER, of Portland, Me.  
 Mrs. J. K. ROBERTS, of Salem, Mass.  
 FREDERICK PORTER, of Salem, Mass.  
 EDWARD BELLAMY, of Chicopee Falls, Mass.

### *Secretary.*

Miss MARTHA L. ROBERTS, of Salem, Mass.

### *Assistant Secretary.*

CHARLES C. PORTER, of Salem, Mass.

### *Treasurer.*

EZRA D. HINES, of Danvers, Mass.

## COMMITTEES.

ARRANGEMENTS.—Alden P. White, Miss Martha A. Porter, Miss Martha L. Roberts, Charles C. Porter.

GROUND.—Dr. Warren Porter, Chas. H. Preston, Mrs. C. H. Masury.

TRANSPORTATION.—John W. Porter, Ellis H. Porter, J. O. Porter.

RECEPTION.—Rev. A. P. Putnam, Mrs. H. W. Edwards, Miss Helen Porter, Rev. John Prince, Mrs. Albert G. Allen, Jr., Mrs. Lora A. Underhill, Miss Fannie N. Porter, Frank R. Porter, Mrs. Jasper R. Pope.

EXERCISES.—Rev. Aaron Porter, Edward Bellamy, Mrs. Frank D. Henderson, Miss Fannie N. Porter, Albert G. Allen, Jr.

REFRESHMENTS.—Frederick Porter, S. H. Porter, Miss S. E. Brown.

SOUVENIRS.—Hon. I. W. Dyer, Mrs. James P. Baxter, F. M. Ray.

HISTORY.—Ezra D. Hines, Mrs. J. K. Roberts, Rev. Horace Porter, Rev. Isaac Porter, Miss Annie S. Porter.

CIRCULARS.—Willard B. Porter, J. O. Porter, Jr., Miss Jessie Bly.

RELICS.—Lester S. Couch, Gen. Howard L. Porter, Elias E. Porter, Mrs. J. K. Roberts, Mrs. E. M. P. Gould, Miss Mary E. Porter.

FINANCE.—Frederick Porter, Miss Martha A. Porter, Ezra D. Hines.



Programme of the first meeting.

FIRST GATHERING OF THE DESCENDANTS OF  
JOHN PORTER. UNITARIAN CHURCH,  
DANVERS, MASS., JULY 17, 1895.

PROGRAM.

MUSIC . . . . . Salem Cadet Orchestra

PRAYER.

ADDRESS OF WELCOME.

Rev. George W. Porter, D. D., President, of Lexington

BUSINESS MEETING.

POEM. "The Porters." . . . Rev. Aaron Porter of Salem

HISTORICAL ADDRESS. . . . . Ezra D. Hines of Danvers

SOLO. . . . . Mrs. Julius E. Wilson of Lakeport, N. H.

(a) For all Eternity (with violin obligato), . . . *Mascheroni*

(b.) Look in my heart and see, . . . . . *W. G. Smith*

ADDRESS. John Porter as a Citizen.

Gen. Howard L. Porter, of Concord, N. H.

ADDRESS. Military Services of John Porter's Descendants.

Rev. A. P. Putnam, D. D., of Concord, Mass.

MUSIC. . . . . Salem Cadet Orchestra

ADDRESS. The Western Descendants of John Porter.

Rev. Horace Porter of Brooklyn, N. Y.

ADDRESS. The Maine Porters of the Tribe of John.

Judge F. M. Ray of Portland, Me.

ADJOURNMENT FOR SOCIAL HOUR.

*Dinner at Universalist Vestry.*

*Short after-dinner Remarks.*

*Historical Pilgrimage about Danvers.*

The second gathering was held in the summer of 1898, the following being the notifications sent out and the programme.

SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS, June 30, 1898.

As previously announced, the Second Gathering of the John Porter Descendants will be held at the Universalist Church, Danvers, Mass., July 20th, 1898. Should you be unable to attend please return postal giving your address, that we may have a list of the family.

The program will be substantially as follows:

9.30 A. M. Assembling and Registering. 10 A. M. Business meeting. Address by various members of the family. 12 noon. Social hour, which three years ago was a most enjoyable feature. 1 P. M. Lunch. Informal after dinner remarks, in charge of Rev. Horace Porter.

The Reception Committee (they can be readily distinguished by a knot of red, white and blue ribbon), will be at the depots in Salem and Danvers till 9.30 A. M., to meet and guide our friends.

Tickets for the lunch are Fifty Cents each, as per card, and we must know by July 16 how many to provide for.

As our treasury is empty, we hope you will send a subscription to defray necessary expenses. Hoping to meet you at the gathering,  
I am

Very respectfully,

MARTHA A. PORTER, *Secretary*.

SECOND GATHERING  
OF THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN PORTER,  
WILL BE HELD IN  
THE UNIVERSALIST CHURCH,  
COR. PARK AND HIGH STREETS,  
DANVERS, MASSACHUSETTS,  
WEDNESDAY, JULY 20, 1898.

SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS, March 31st, 1898.

The Second Gathering of the descendants of John Porter, who settled in Salem, now Danvers, in 1644, is to be held in Danvers, Essex County, Massachusetts, July 20th, 1898.

The place of gathering is not far from the site of John Porter's landing and home, and the most convenient point will be the Universalist Church.

Danvers is a junction of the Lawrence Branch of the Eastern Division of the Boston and Maine Railroad, and of the Newburyport Branch of the Western Division of the same road.

Electric cars leave Town House Square, Salem, for Danvers, every thirty minutes, and conductors will direct you to the Church.

Danvers, once known as "Salem Village" is quite interesting, not only from being the scene of the first outbreak of the witchcraft delusion of 1692, but as the birthplace of Gen. Moses Porter and of Gen. Israel Putnam. Gov. Endicott's farm was there, and the headquarters of Gov. Gage, whose house is now known as "The Lindens." There are many old historic houses, and the citizens are justly proud that Oak Knoll was the home of Essex County's honored son, John Greenleaf Whittier.

It is again arranged to exhibit in the Church, articles of historical interest to the family, and any having such, will please send a description of the same to Mr. Lester S. Couch, Danvers, Massachusetts, previous to the gathering, that labels may be written.

It is also hoped that souvenirs will be for sale, that each may have a memento. It is quite likely photographic views will be for sale.

The proceedings of the first gathering in July, 1895, have been bound in one volume, containing the addresses in the church, the after-dinner speeches, and the very interesting description given of the different points of interest visited during the car ride. It will be sent to any address, upon receipt of 50 cents. Please send check or post-office order—not stamps.

When our arrangements are fully completed we shall notify you. Kindly send to the secretary the address of any in the family who have not received a circular.

Very respectfully,

MARTHA A. PORTER,  
*Secretary.*

#### THE OFFICERS OF JOHN PORTER DESCENDANTS.

Chosen by the Nominating Committee Elected at the  
First Gathering, July 17th, 1895.

##### *President.*

Rev. GEO. W. PORTER, D. D., Lexington, Massachusetts.

##### *Vice-Presidents.*

Rev. HORACE PORTER, Brooklyn, New York.

ALDEN P. WHITE, Salem, Massachusetts.

FREDERIC PORTER, " "

DR. A. P. PUTNAM, " "

Mrs. J. K. ROBERTS, " "

LEMUEL C. PORTER, Winona, Minnesota.

DR. GEO. L. PORTER, Bridgeport, Connecticut.

J. FRANK PORTER, Danvers, Massachusetts.

JOHN W. PORTER, " "

FRANK K. PORTER, Waltham, Massachusetts.  
 HERVEY D. ELLIS, Cambridgeport, Massachusetts.  
 GRANVILLE B. PUTNAM, Boston, Massachusetts.  
 MRS. LORA A. UNDERHILL, " "  
 REV. ISAAC PORTER, Littleton, Massachusetts.  
 N. PORTER PERKINS, Wenham, Massachusetts.  
 GEN. HOWARD L. PORTER, Concord, New Hampshire.  
 HON. ISAAC W. DYER, Portland, Maine.  
 MRS. JAMES P. BAXTER, " "

*Secretary.*

MARTHA A. PORTER, Salem, Massachusetts.

*Assistant Secretary.*

MRS. S. ALICE EDWARDS, Salem, Massachusetts.

*Treasurer.*

EZRA D. HINES, Danvers, Massachusetts.

COMMITTEES FOR SECOND GATHERING OF THE JOHN PORTER  
 DESCENDANTS AT DANVERS, MASSACHUSETTS, JULY 20TH, 1898.

ARRANGEMENTS.—J. Frank Porter, Albert G. Allen, Danvers, Mass.  
 N. Porter Perkins, Wenham, Mass.

RECEPTION.—Frank K. Porter, Mrs. Mary K. Richardson, Waltham, Mass.;  
 Miss Helen Porter, Chester T. Porter, Mrs. C. H. Masury,  
 Danvers, Mass.; Mrs. J. K. Roberts, Alfred  
 W. Putnam, Charles C. Porter, Salem,  
 Mass.; Mrs. Annie Fiske,  
 Boston, Mass.;  
 Mrs. Lucy M. Adams, Littleton, Mass.

TRANSPORTATION.—John W. Porter, Charles H. Preston, Danvers, Mass.

HISTORY AND LITERARY EXERCISES.—Rev. Horace Porter,  
 Brooklyn, N. Y.; Alden P. White, Miss Martha L. Roberts,  
 Salem, Mass.; Miss Annie S. Porter, Danvers, Mass.;  
 Mrs. James P. Baxter, Portland, Maine; Dr.  
 George S. Porter, Bridgeport, Conn.  
 Mrs. Jessie Porter Wood, Washington, D. C.;  
 Rev. Isaac Porter, Littleton, Mass.

REFRESHMENTS.—Frederic Porter, Salem, Mass.; Dr. Warren Porter,  
 Danvers, Mass.

SOUVENIRS.—Hervey D. Ellis, Cambridgeport, Mass.;  
 Willard B. Porter, Salem, Mass.

RELICS.—Lester S. Couch, Elias E. Porter, Mary Endicott  
 Porter, J. Endicott Porter, Danvers, Mass.

FINANCE.—Frederic Porter, Salem; Ezra D. Hines, Danvers;  
 Martha A. Porter, Salem.

PRINTING.—Treasurer and Secretary.

SECOND GATHERING OF THE DESCENDANTS OF  
JOHN PORTER, UNIVERSALIST CHURCH,  
DANVERS, MASS., JULY 20, 1898.

PROGRAMME.

PRAYER.

REV. HORACE PORTER, BROOKLYN, N. Y.

ADDRESS OF WELCOME.

HON. A. P. WHITE, SALEM.

BUSINESS MEETING.

POEM.

MRS. C. H. MASURY, DANVERS.

SINGING.

ADDRESS ON GEN. MOSES PORTER.

BY REV. A. P. PUTNAM, D. D., SALEM.

PERSONAL EXPERIENCES IN THE ARMY.

DR. GEO. L. PORTER, BRIDGEPORT, CONN.

PERSONAL EXPERIENCES IN THE NAVY.

DR. WARREN PORTER, DANVERS.

SINGING.

IN MEMORIAM.

EZRA D. HINES, DANVERS.

ADDRESS.

PROF. E. G. SMYTHE OF ANDOVER.

ADDRESS.

MRS. THOMAS VILLARS, OF SYRACUSE.

ADJOURNMENT FOR SOCIAL HOUR.

LUNCH—Short after dinner remarks.

CAR RIDE TO POINTS OF INTEREST.

For sale, the Proceedings of First Gathering and Porter Leaflets.

This book does not claim to be a complete and final statement, but is sent out in the hopes of contributing to a much fuller and more accurate history of the family, and also as a means of communication among relatives otherwise unknown to each other. The writer is conscious of its many defects, but hopes that it will be accepted as an attempt to collect, in convenient form, the many scattered records, distributed through many towns, in many books. She gratefully acknowledges her indebtedness to all whose courtesy or assistance

has made the book possible, and whose help has lightened the task of collecting the necessary data; and she will be equally grateful, if those who discover errors or omissions, will send correct records for future use.

The price of this book, in paper covers, postpaid, is \$1.25. Bound in cloth, in a superior manner, the price is \$1.75. Only three hundred copies are to be printed.

Orders for this book, or correspondence relating to it, should be addressed to

MISS JULIET PORTER,  
37 Dean St., Station A,  
Worcester, Massachusetts.

August 1, 1907.

## EXPLANATIONS.

The names of the ancestors of Samuel Porter and of Martha Perley are printed in capitals.

The numbering is that used in most modern genealogies. The emigrant ancestor is numbered 1, and the figure 1 is placed a little above and to the right of his name. His children are numbered in consecutive order after him, and the figure 2 is placed above and to the right of each name; then follows the grand-children, with the figure 3 placed to the right and above. Then come the great-grandchildren in the same manner. Those having the same index figure to the right and above, are in the same generation from the original emigrant.

Two dates separated by a hyphen show the earliest and latest dates known in connection with the person, usually the birth and death, though sometimes it may be the date of baptism and of the will; a date followed by a hyphen is used when only one date has been found, and that a very early one; and a date preceded by a hyphen is used when the only date known is a late one.

The various spellings found, follow the family name, enclosed in a parenthesis.

An interrogation point enclosed in a parenthesis indicates doubt. The statement questioned has been found in some reputable publication, but has not been verified.

When no state is mentioned in connection with a city or town, Massachusetts is to be understood.

The abbreviations are few and simple and need no explanation.

In Part II, after the name of the head of each family, follows the pedigree back to Samuel Porter; thus,

Addison<sup>o</sup> Preston,

(Hiram<sup>s</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>y</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>e</sup> Porter)

indicates that Addison Preston was the son of Hiram Preston, who was the son of Hannah Porter, who was the daughter of Samuel Porter.

A name enclosed in a parenthesis gives the maiden name of a mother; as in No. 17, Nehemiah Porter married Hannah Smith, whose mother's maiden name was Hannah Grover.

*Children's children are the crown of old men; and the glory of children are their fathers.* PROVERBS, XVII, 6.

*The pedigrees of horses, dogs and fancy pigeons, have a value that is quotable in terms of hard cash. Far more important for the student of human affairs are the pedigrees of men. By no possible ingenuity of constitution-making or of legislation can a society made up of ruffians and boors be raised to the intellectual and moral level of a society made up of well-bred merchants and yeomen, parsons and lawyers. One might as well expect a dray horse to win the Derby.* JOHN FISKE.

*If I could ever suppose that family pride was in any case excusable, I should think a descent from a line of virtuous, independent, New England farmers for one hundred and sixty years a better foundation for it, than a descent through royal or tilled scoundrels ever since the flood.* JOHN ADAMS.

*No true man can trace the blood in his veins to a man who has earned bread, and home, and education for his children, by honest toil in any calling, however humble, without a feeling of just pride. The ancestors hands may have handled the plow, or been as black as his own smithy, and yet the true man who is his descendant will regard that brave workman with greater complacency than he could any ancestor possessed merely of fortune or high birth.* President J. F. TUTTLE, Wabash College.



## PEDIGREE I.

### The Porter Family.

(Pooter, Poreter, Portor, Porthor, Portter, Poter, Potter.)

Most of the New England families bearing the name of Porter, can trace their origin to a few ancestors, who came to America in Colonial times. Several of these bore the name of John. There was John Porter and his wife Rose, who lived for a time in Dorchester, and then went to Windsor, Connecticut; John Porter, and his wife, Margaret Odding, who also lived in Dorchester, but later moved to Rhode Island; and the John Porter of this sketch.

Henry Porter Andrews, in his book "The Descendants of John Porter of Windsor, Conn.," states that the name originated in the reign of Henry I, one member of the family serving that monarch as "grand Porteur." However this may be, nothing has yet been found in reference to our John Porter previous to his appearance in Hingham. As it is neither known when he came to America, nor where he came from, so it cannot be known if he had the right to bear arms. In searching through the volumes of the Herald's Visitations, several Porter coats of arms were found, and though no two were alike, yet all bore three bells, which would indicate a common origin.

#### 1.

### JOHN<sup>1</sup> PORTER,

Born in England about 1596, as he stated in a deposition made in 1669, that he was about 73 years old; died in Salem, Mass., Sept. 6, 1676, aged about 80 years.

Married MARY . . . . .

There have been many surmises about the family name of Mary Porter, and it has often been suggested that she was the sister of Gov. Endicott; but in the Porter Genealogy by Henry Porter Andrews, it is stated on page 617, that Mary, sister of Gov. Endicott married Roger Ludlow, and lived in Windsor, Conn. She therefore was not John Porter's wife. It seems probable that John Porter was married before coming to America, and that he brought his two elder sons with him, as the record of the baptism of all his other children is to be found either at Hingham or Salem.

Only a little can now be known of Mary Porter, but that she was a woman of excellent judgment and of good executive ability is shown by the fact that her husband appointed her sole executrix of his will, although she must have been advanced in years at the time of his death, and his estate was a large one for those days.

The following transactions are to be found recorded at the Salem Registry of Deeds.

31: 6mo: 1676. "I ye sdd Mary Porter, for divers good causes & considerations me thereunto moving, especially for that good will & natural affection I have & bear to my loving kinsman & nephue Thomas ye son of Thomas Gardner, ye husband of Mary my daughter; have given & granted & by these presents doe freely & cleerely and absolutely give, grant & confirme unto ye said Thomas Gardner ye younger my kinsman afor.sd,----- a lot of land which my husband John Porter bought of Wm. Dixey."

28: 10: 1678, Mary Porter deeded to Thomas Gardner 70 acres "nigh Ipswich river" valued at £60; and 18 June 1680, she deeded to Thomas Gardner, Jun., "marchant, my son-in-law" a certain "p'cell of ground be it more or less, lying in Salem by ye south river at the burying poynt." Signed by her mark, gX.

No later record of Mary Porter has yet been found.

John Porter first appeared in this country in the town of Hingham, and the first record of him is as follows:

2 Sept. 1637, there was laid out to him  
 7 acres for a houselot;  
 5 " " a planting lot;  
 28 " " a great lot on the east side of the river;  
 4 " of salt marsh at Layford's Liking Meadows;  
 3 " of fresh Meadow at Crooked Meadow;  
 5 " for a planting lot at the Plain Neck;  
 2 " of salt meadow at Weare Neck;  
 2 " of fresh meadow at Turkey Meadow.

The next year he was granted 4 acres of upland and 20 acres of meadow at Nantasket.

The land where he probably built his first house is now included in the grounds of the Hingham Agricultural and Horticultural Society, on East street.

This first notice is characteristic of the man, as he spent his whole life in acquiring land, never seeming satisfied, it has been said, unless he could buy all the land adjoining his own. He lived in Hingham until 1643, when he moved to Salem Village, now Danvers, where he spent the rest of his life. His property in Hingham was not disposed of until 1648 when he sold it all to Nathaniel Baker.

10 May 1643. John Porter of Hingham, bought of the Rev. Samuel Sharp, of Salem, his farm in Salem, lying north of Mr. Skelton's, for £110, agreeing to pay for it in three installments, viz: 20 May 1643, £50; 1 May 1644, £30; 1 May 1645, £30; he made the last payment 20 June 1653. This farm contained about 300 acres.

This land was long known as Porter's Plains, and included what is now a large part of Danvers. It extended north to Beaver Brook and took in Lindall Hill, then called Porter's Hill. In Revolutionary days the hill was covered with a thick forest of oak trees, and here it was that the cannon were concealed from the British, when Col. Leslie tried, and failed to capture them, 26 Feb. 1775.

On this land, near the stream, which, from that day to this, has been called Porter's river, John Porter built his house, and until quite recently, the old cellar hole has been visible. But at a visit to the spot in the summer of 1904, it was found that excavations had been made that entirely obliterated the square depression that marked the site of the Porter homestead; and the indications were that houses would soon cover the tract formerly occupied by his garden and home buildings. At that time there was a clear view down the river for several miles, and one could easily understand why he selected this for his abiding place, when he came prospecting from Hingham.

The house he built has been thus described by Mr. Ezra D. Hines:

"The house was a typical one of the period. It faced south, had two stories in front; a door in the middle with large rooms on either side, two windows in each front room, looking down the creek, the landing place, and the river beyond. The same number of windows in the story above with an additional window over the front door; an entry below and above, and back of each the immense chimney; from the top of the house the roof slanted back making the old-fashioned leanto; on either end of the house there were doors, and on the eastern end a small entry way; on either end a small window in the attic, one window in the second story, one in the first story on the side of each front room and one on each end for the kitchen; back of each front room bedrooms; and back of these the kitchen or kitchens; bedrooms in the second story, and an open attic. In the front rooms were large fireplaces, both above and below, and also in the kitchens. From top to bottom on the front and sides of the house, between the woodwork and partitions, layers of bricks; near the northeastern end of the house the old well was built."

This house stood for more than two centuries, and was destroyed by fire on the night of the 19th of Sept. 1865.

In 1647 he had granted him "200 acres of feeding ground" and a year later he bought Bishop's farm, containing about 180 acres. In 1649 he was granted 10 acres of meadow, and the next year he bought the Downing Farm containing 500 acres, for which he paid £70 and firkin of butter; he afterwards gave this farm to his son Joseph for a wedding present. In 1652, he exchanged 10 acres of meadow for 50 acres of upland. In 1653, he bought 260 acres of land from Philip Cromwell, and a year later he bought 118 acres of upland and meadow, from Charles Gott. This land was commonly known as Gott's Corner. In 1658, he bought a tract of land, now known as Danversport, but then called Skelton's Neck, it being an early grant to the Rev. Samuel Skelton. He also bought 40 acres of land from Richard Richards in Topsfield and 20 acres from Robert Sanford. John Marsh and others, sold him "fourty" acres, and Pasca Foot, forty acres more. He bought 8 acres of William Nichols, and 70 acres from John Robinson of Topsfield. He also bought an acre and a half from William Dixey, and the same amount from John Hucheson. 1661, Land was "laide out at the buryinge poynt To Serg Porter, 35 foote."

At the time of his death, he was the largest land owner in Salem Village, his lands lying in what is now Salem, Danvers, Wenham, Topsfield, and Beverly.

SHN

That John Porter was an intelligent man is shown by the fact that in addition to the management of his own estates, he often served the town as surveyor and bridge builder. The following are some of the instances culled from the early records.

1640. He was one of a committee to divide Cohasset lands.

1647. On a committee to see to the finishing of three bridges.

1654. On several committees to settle bounds, measure and lay out land.

1657. On a committee to settle a highway.

1659. Appointed surveyor of the highway.

John Porter and his wife were Puritans, as is shown by the fact that both were members of the First Church in Salem, her name appearing on the list of members in 1644, and his in 1649. The following extracts show that his membership was not perfunctory and that he had the courage of his convictions.

1644. "At a general Town meeting, held the 7th day of the 5th month, 1644, ordered that two be appointed every Lord's day to walk forth in time of God's worship, to take notice of such as either lye about the meeting house, without attending to the word and ordinances, or that lye at home or in the fields without giving good account thereof, and to take the names of such persons, and to present them to the magistrates, whereby they may be

accordingly proceeded against. The names of such as are ordered to this service are . . . . John Porter, Jacob Barney."

8 June 1657. It was agreed that the wife of Sergeant Porter "Shall be seated in the second seate where Mrs. hathorne & Mrs. Corwin latelie Sate;" and "that Sergeant Porter shall sitt in the seate with Capt. Traske."

13 July 1657. John Porter appointed to serve on a committee to see that the widow Jackson is paid 3s a week which the town allows her; "the said Porter to send his Corne and other Comodities to the house of mr Price where she may receive the other 3d pt."

1659. Serg. John Porter witness in 14 cases of absence from public worship.

1661. Serg. Jno Porter placed in the Deacons seat.

1663. John Porter and Rev. Mr. Higginson appointed to attend the gathering and organizing of a church and the ordination of pastor Gilbert at Topsfield.

1672. At a meeting of the selectmen: "Farmer Porter hath liberty granted him to build a pew the first plan on the north side of the west door."

John Porter and his wife were not free from the troubles that vex mankind and a few of these appear in the public records; for instance,

1641. John Porter was fined "for want of gunpowder"; this fine was remitted by the General Court.

9 July 1644. John Burridg, a boy apprenticed to John Porter was sentenced to be severely whipped for "breaking up two chests and said Porter's man's chest, a hat band, and for taking a pig, (which he said he found one and a half miles from Mr. Downing's farm, but did not cry it) a chisel, and a drawing knife, and selling them. He sold the knife to Ricr Leach. His master said that he lost a shirt the year before and suspected the boy."

9 Nov. 1657. "Ordered that the difference betwixt John Porter and John Putnam about a high way our mr Sharpes hill shall be determined by Captaine Traske sometyme betwixt this and the last day of this month."

1668. "John Barnes of Salem Village, vs. John Porter, jr. of same. Barnes was servant of Serg. Porter and dwelt in his family, and asserts in his complaint that his master's son came home to his father's, and dwelling in the house, did often greatly disturb the family, and particularly abused said Barnes. As Sgt. Porter is powerless to prevent the trouble, cannot stay in the family unless the abuse is abated."

1663. Farmer Porter, is among those that "have not payed to the Towne charges, the building of the Meeting House and ministers house and other Towne charges. [*Topsfield Records.*]

1669. Deposition of Matthew Standley, "in the year 49 John Porter Senir tould me that his Sonn John was gone for England and that he had given him 40 or 50 £ then saith the above sayd deponent did you give him this to improve for himselfe or for you. To the which the above sayd John Porter Seinor answered, it is for his portion, he stands or falls to himselfe either losse or gaine." Sworn in Court held at Ipswich 30 Mar 1669.

That John Porter was high in the esteem of his fellow townsmen appears early and late.

1640. Appointed assessor by the General Court.

1641. On a committee to make a rate for Hingham; also constable for Hingham.

1644. Elected Deputy to the General Court for Hingham; this was, at that time, the highest office in the gift of the people.

1649. He was elected selectman, and served in that capacity for twenty-seven years.

He was also constantly elected to serve on juries, the present method of obtaining jurymen being then unknown. Only persons of intelligence, integrity, and good judgment were thought fit to fill so important an office, and jurymen were selected with great care. He was also often asked to act as appraiser.

1668. Deputy to the General Court for Salem. Collector.

At the present time, little can be known about his family life, but the following extracts shed a faint light on the matter.

3 Feb. 1647-8. Marcy, the daughter of Rewben Guppie was "placed out" with John Porter until "the mayde" is 18 years old.

1664. Joseph Porter, Salem, . . . agreement between his father, Serg. John Porter, and William Hathorne, concerning the marriage of said Joseph with Anna, daughter of said William Hathorne, . . . wherein said Hathorne agrees to give his daughter £50 within two years from the date of their marriage; and said John Porter engages to give his son Joseph that farm known as the Downing farm with one half an acre of land in the town, near Mr. George Keaser, both which shall be given Joseph on the day of marriage. And also £50 to be paid in horses, neate cattle, hides, cider, some corn and some money, within one year after marriage, Jan. 2, 1664.

24: 11: 1673-4. Peter Joyes children put out to "sarvis"; Farmer Porter, Sen., takes the boy; Joseph Porter, the girl.

John Porter was the friend of Gov. Endicott, with whom he built a saw mill on Crane's river. He established the first tannery in New England, and thus founded the hide and leather trade. According to Gen. Howard Porter the remains of this tan yard were discovered a few years since by the late John Payne. The Massachusetts records show that he made at least two shipments

to the Barbadoes. He was familiarly called "Farmer Porter," and "Sergeant Porter," and tradition has it that he was one of Hingham's quota in the Pequot war; he was afterwards on Gov. Endicott's military staff. The colonial records speak of him as "of good report for piety, integrity, and estate."

His will is a well preserved document and may still be seen at the Salem Registry of Deeds.

#### WILL.

In the Name of God Amen. I John Porter of Salim Senr. in the Coun of Essex in New England Yeomn. Do declare and make my last will and testament in manner and forme following. Impr. my imortall soul I do desire humbly and believeingly to comitt unto ye everlasting mercyes of God, Father, Sonne, and Holy Ghost, my body I commit to ye earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my x'ian friends. And my outward estate I do dispose thereof in manner following. Impr. I do constitute and ordeine my loveing wife Mary Porter, sole executrix of this my will, unto whom I do give the one halfe of all my goods, debts, chattills, & cattell etc. and also during her life I do give her one third pt. of the yearly vallew of all my houses and lands or the thirds thereof as the law directeth. To my Sonne John Porter who by his Rebellionous & wicked practises hath been a great greife to his parents, & hath greatly wasted my estate, on condiccons hereafter expressed, I do give unto him one hundred & fifty pounds, in currant pay of ye Country at three paymts annually i. e. fifty pounds p ann. Provided always before the payment of any pt thereof he ye said Jno. Porter shall make, signe, & seale unto my sonnes Joseph, Benjamin & Israell, their heyres & assignes, or to some one of them in behalfe of the rest of my children an absolute & full release of any further clayme to any pt. of my houses and lands whereof I am now possessed, and in speciall to any pt, of yt necke of land yt was sometimes Mr. Skeltons, & in ye meantime shall not directly or indirectly make or signe any alienation thereof to any other, and in case ye sd. Jno. Porter shall faile in yeformance of this condiccon for more than one yeare after my decease, then the above named legacy of one hundred and fifty pounds shall be utterly voyd and in lew yr of I do give him five pounds to be payd in country pay within three yeares after my decease at the discrecon of my Executrix.

Item. I do give and bequeath to my Sonne Benjamin Porter these following parcellls of land, namely all that parcell of land commonly called Bishop's farm also two hundred acres of land more or less, lying in blind hole, given mee by the towne, also one hundred acres of land purchased of Mr. Broadstreet also five acres of fresh meadow purchased of Jaffrey Massey, also eight acres of meadow & upland more or less purchased of Wm. Nicholls & formly was a pt. of Bishop's farme, also ten acres of upland bought of John Hawthorne of Linn, & was formly appteyneing to Wm. Bailly also one hundred pounds to be pd. in Country pay at two equall paymts annually within two yeare next after my decease.

To my daughter Mary the wife of Thomas Gardiner to whom I have already done for according to my ability, I do give to her three children forty shillings apiece and also I do give to my daughter Mary and to my daughter Sarah to be equally divided between them, the farme called Smith's farme conteyneing eighty acres more or less & one hundred an & twenty-five acres lying between the farm yt was sometime Kenistones & Laurance Leaches, also ten acres purchased of Mr. Gotte and is lying next to Putmans agt. mr. Downeings farme, also the above named Kenistones farme, conteyneing

two hundred acres more or less, with twenty acres of meadow appteyning thereunto.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Sonne Joseph Porter five pounds to be payd. with in two yeares after my decease and forty shillings apiece to each of his children to be pd. at ye same time.

To John Porter Sonne of my sonne Samuel Porter I do give ten pounds to be payd him at 21 years of age. It. I do give and bequeath to my sonne Israel Porter, my now mansiion place with all ye housing thereupon: orchard and lands adjoining vizt. so much as was by mee purchased of Mr. Sharp viz. with all ye appurtenances to ye same belonging, also I do give him sixty acres of Skeltons necke i. e. that pt. wh. I purchased of Mr. Skeltons daughters.

It. I do give and bequeath to Joseph, Benjamin, & Israel Porter the remainder of Skelton's neck of land, conteyning 150 a[cre]s more or less, and I do order them to make payment of the one hundred & fifty pounds by mee bequeathed unto my sonne John Porter.

To my sonne Benjamin I do give a parcel of land wh. I purchased of Mr. Gott, conteyning eighty acres, more of less, and thirty acres purchased of Jacob Barney Junr. and forty acres purchased of Jafery Massey and forty acres purchased of Gm. Watson & forty acres purchased of Jno. Pickard and my will is that he shall pay to my daughters Mary & Sarah fifty pounds apiece, virt. in five years time, ten pounds pr ann. to each of them.

It. I do give to my sonne Israel Porter my interest in the saw mill near Skeltons neck.

It. I give and bequeath to the Reverend Mr. John Higginson forty shillings, and to the poor of Salim five pounds, to be distributed by my overseers as they shall in their discrecon judge meet.

To my wife over & beside wt. is before given her, I do give her my best feather bed, with all appurtenances necessary to compleat ye same, and also five pounds in money and it is my will yt. wt. shee shall spare of yt pt. of my estate yt. I have above bequeqthed to her that shee do in speciall wise consider my two daughters and be helpful to them in confidenc whereof I have disposed to her and to my sonnes my estate as is above expressed.

To Cornelius Baker & Jno. Glover do give forty shillings apiece to be payd. within twelve mos. after my decease in country pay.

Finally. I do nominate & intreate my loveing friends Mr. Edmund Batter & Mr. Hilyard Veren to be the overseers of this my will. To whome I do give full power & authority to determine any doubt or difference yt. may arise concerning the trew meaning of this my will & in case any legatee shall refuse to submit thereunto, hee or they shall loose all ye. interest therein, and as a toaken of my love and respect to my overseers, I do give them forty shillings ap. to be pd. in money.

In witness hereof I do hereunto put my hand and seale this 28th day of April 1673.

JOHN PORTER, Sen.

Sealed & published

[SEAL]

In presence of

SAMUEL DANFORTH

PETER OLLIVER

THOMAS BRATTLE JUNIR.

\*And the residue of my goods & chattels not a[ready] disposed of, I do give and bequeath to my sonnes Joseph, Benjamin, & Israel, & my two daughters Mary & Sarah, to be equally divided between them.



## INVENTORY.

A true Inventory of the estate of Jon. Porter sen. of Salem late deceased taken 22: 7mo.: 1676: as followeth:

|  | £    | s  | d   |
|--|------|----|-----|
| Impr. his dwelling house with the barne outhouses oarchard & all the land thereunto belonging: caled sharps farme            | 600  | 00 | 00  |
| The land comonly caled skeltons neck being 200 acres or thereabouts  | 400  | 00 | 00  |
| The land caled Bishops farme, with the land belonging to it caled blind hole being about 500 acres: whereof 45: acres meddow | 500  | 00 | 00  |
| The land caled smiths farme being about 90 acres 10 acres of it meddow   | 090  | 00 | 00  |
| The land caled cromwells farme being about 200 acres: 20 acres of it meddow  | 200  | 00 | 00  |
| It: 130 acres Joyning to Cromwells farme   | 100  | 00 | 00  |
| It: 10 acres of meddow caled Gotts meddow  | 020  | 00 | 00  |
| It: 180 acres caled Gotts corner   | 300  | 00 | 00  |
| It: 70 acres bought of John Robinson   | 040  | 00 | 00  |
| It: 1½ acre of land neere barr poynt   | 005  | 00 | 00  |
| It 3 pole of land in the towne   | 001  | 10 | 00  |
| It 12 acres bought of John Hathorne  | 008  | 00 | 00  |
| 12 acres of barley: 27£. 2 acres of pease 3£ 1 acre wheat 32s. 12 acres Indian corne 24£.                                    | 025  | 12 | 00  |
| 33 load of hay   | 033  | 00 | 00  |
| 46: ewe sheep & wethers: 14 lambs  | 025  | 00 | 00  |
| 8 : oxen: 35£. 15 cowes: 52£. : 10s.   | 087  | 10 | 00  |
| 9 : 2 yeare old cattle: 22£. 10s. : 8 yearelings 12 £  | 034  | 10 | 00  |
| 2 : 3 Yeare old steers: 7£. 10 calves 7s. : 10s.   | 014  | 10 | 00  |
| 1 bull 3£. : 14 swine : 21£. 11 young shoats : 5£. : 10s.  | 029  | 10 | 00  |
| 6 mares: 9£. 10s. 5 horses: 2 colts: a young calf  | 017  | 00 | 000 |
|  | 2570 | 12 | 00  |
| A fether bed & bolster 1 pillow a pr. sheets a rugg & blankett   | 006  | 00 | 00  |
| It a fether bed: 3 bolsters a covered a Pr. blanketts 2 pillowes: a bedstead, with curtaines & valens                        | 008  | 00 | 00  |
| It a fether bed & two bolsters: a rugg & pr. of blanketts blanketts & pillow:  | 002  | 00 | 00  |
| It a bed & bolster 2 ruggs: & 2 blanketts  | 003  | 10 | 00  |
| It a bedsted: and old rugg & coverlet: a bolster & pillows   | 001  | 10 | 00  |
| It 2: Ruggs: 3£.: 2pr. of holland sheets   | 007  | 00 | 00  |
| It 8 pr. sheets: 8 yards linen cloath  | 009  | 00 | 00  |
| It a fine table cloath : 11 naptkins: 6 courc napkins a table cloath & 2 pillow beeres                                       | 003  | 00 | 00  |
| It an old trunk one casse of botles, a little trunk, a box & chest 1£. 10.   | 001  |    | 00  |
| It a flaggon: 12 platters: 2 patts 2: old platters 2 old cupps: 2 candlesticks a salt an old pestle & mortar                 | 003  | 00 | 00  |
| It silver spoones: a porringer & 2 spoones   | 001  | 00 | 00  |
| It 3 brass pans: 22s. : 2 brass Potts 2 skilletts  | 001  | 00 | 00  |
| It an Iron pott & Kettle: 30s.   | 001  | 10 | 00  |
| It 6 Keeleres: 6 pailles   | 000  | 16 | 00  |
| It 4 Hokes a fire Shovell & tonges 2 spitts & a dripping pann  | 008  | 00 | 00  |
| 6 cushions: 12s.: 40d. : wooll yarne 3d.   | 03   | 12 | 00  |
| 60. sheeps wooll 40s. a table & 6 joyn stoolles  | 03   | 10 | 00  |
| 1 carpett: 10s. a old table & forme  | 05   | 10 | 00  |

|   |    |    |    |
|---|----|----|----|
| 1 trundle bedstead & chest                            | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| 3 Andirons: 20s.                                      | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| a chaffin dish & warming pan                          | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| a fowling peece & 2 Musketts a rapier & 2 swords      | 04 | 00 | 00 |
| chaines   | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| 2: broad axes 6 old axes: a hatchett                  | 00 | 12 | 00 |
| 5 wegges & beetle ringes                              | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| an Iron pot & brass pann                              | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| an old trough & old barrell                           | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| a thward saw: 5s. 6 plowes :40s.                      | 02 | 05 | 00 |
| 2 carts with yoakes & chaines                         | 06 | 10 | 00 |
| 5 forkes and a muck fork                              | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| a harrow: 10s. 2 sithes : 5s.                         | 00 | 15 | 00 |
| 3 augurs: a band saw a tenant saw & ads & 1 Iron cros | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| old barrells & tubbs                                  | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| bookes 3£. 2 negroe servants 40£.                     | 43 | 00 | 00 |
| 3 English servants                                    | 30 | 00 | 00 |
| His wearing apparrell                                 | 20 | 00 | 00 |

Mary the relict & executrix of the deceased, brought in the above written Inventory, & gave oath to the truth thereof to the best of her knowledg & what more comes to her knowledge afterwards, to ad to it in court:  
30th. 9mo. 76

p me HILLIARD VEREN Clr

(Record in Probate Court, Salem, Book 1, page 97.)

### CHILDREN.

#### 2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> PORTER, 1634-1684. Unmarried.

"The eldest son of this most respectable family" is the only one for whom a bad record has been found. He was a mariner and engaged in trade. During his absence from home he acquired bad habits of living, so that he was imprisoned abroad, and his father had to pay a heavy sum to secure his release. His abuse of his parents made necessary an appeal to the law, and he was sentenced to stand on the gallows for an hour with a rope around his neck; to be severely whipped; committed to the house of correction; kept closely at work on a prison diet; not to be released until so ordered by the Court of Assistants, or the General Court; and to pay a fine of two hundred pounds. He was finally released and went to Rhode Island.

#### 3. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> PORTER, 1636-1660. (See beyond.) Married HANNAH<sup>3</sup> DODGE. 1642-1688. (See Dodge Family.)

#### 4. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> PORTER, 1638-1714. Married Anne, daughter of Maj. William and Ann Hathorne. 12 children.

Joseph Porter was a large land holder, and lived in that part of Salem now known as Danvers.

#### 5. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> PORTER, 1639-1723. Unmarried.

Benjamin Porter, after the death of his parents, lived in Danvers with his brother Israel, to whom he deeded most of his property, "in consideration of maintenance in food, washing and lodging, for many years."

6. Capt. ISRAEL<sup>a</sup> PORTER, 1643-1706.

Married Elizabeth, daughter of Maj. William and Ann Hathorne. 10 children.

Capt. Israel Porter has been described as "the head of a great and powerful family." He owned large landed estates, partly inherited, and partly acquired by purchase. He was one of the trustees of Salem Village, and one of the committee to buy from the Indians the land on which the town of Salem was built. He and his wife were both Puritans. His daughter Elizabeth was the mother of Gen. Israel Putnam, the commanding hero of Bunker Hill.

7. MARY<sup>a</sup> PORTER, 1645-1695.

Married Lieut. Thomas, son of Thomas and Hannah Gardner. 5 children.

Lieut. Thomas Gardner was the son of an eminent merchant in Salem, and owned several vessels, and was extensively engaged in the fishing trade. He held many town offices, the first being that of constable. Unless recently destroyed, the house he bought of his wife's brother-in-law is still standing on Essex street, Salem.

8. JONATHAN<sup>a</sup> PORTER, 1647.

9. SARAH<sup>a</sup> PORTER, 1649-1731.

Married Daniel, son of Thomas and Rebecca Andrew. . 8 children.

Daniel Andrew was one of the prominent men of Salem Village, serving the town in many ways, and receiving the highest elective office, that of deputy to the General Court. That he was an educated man is shown by the fact that he kept school in his own house this being before the era of school houses.

3.

SAMUEL<sup>a</sup> PORTER,

Born about 1636; died 1660, age about 24 years.

Married HANNAH, daughter of WILLIAM and ELIZABETH DODGE, of Beverly. She was born 24 July 1642; died 2 Jan. 1688, age 46 Years. She married for her second husband, Thomas Woodbury, of Beverly. [See DODGE FAMILY.]

Samuel Porter was a mariner, and owned a farm in Wenham, near Wenham Pond.

## WILL.

The Last Will and Testament of Samll. Porter made 10:12: 1658 being Bound to the Berbadus.

Itpr. I give to my dearly beloved wife Hannah Porter the one halfe of my farne Duringe her life.

Itē I give to my son Jno. Porter the other halfe of my farne at Wenham; & after the Death of my wife the other halfe to Returne vnto him, & one mare to my son & the Remayndr. (to my wife) of my estate more or lesse: I Desire my ffather Porter & my father in law Wm. Dodge & Edmo: Batter to be my Ourseers;

Witnessed in the prsenc:  
of vs EDMO: BATTER  
SARA BATTER

SAMUELL PORTER

Proved in the court at Salem, 28: 4: 1660.

An Inventory of the goods and Chattels &c of Samll. Porter deaseased taken 22th: 4mo: 1660.

|   |       |     |    |
|---|-------|-----|----|
| Impr. one house & land at wenham, & other land that was bought of Jno. Denhom | l.    | s.  | d. |
|   | 250   | 00  | 00 |
| fo. 2 oxen 10£. 1 cow 4£.   |       | 14  | 00 |
| It 15 yews & lambs at 6s. 8d.p  | 005   | 00  | 00 |
| It 1 mare & colt  |       | 16  | 00 |
| It: a cloath suit 1£.: 15s. : another suit of cloaths 30s.                    | 003   | 05  | 00 |
| It 2 other suit of cloaths  |       | 001 | 14 |
| It other wearing oparell  |       | 006 | 17 |
| It 2 psalme bookes 18d. 1 sick dram Cup 4s.                                   | 000   | 05  | 06 |
| It 2 Chests & 2 boxes   |       | 000 | 18 |
| It 1 cradle 3s. 1 pilion 8s. linnen 48s.                                      | 002   | 19  | 00 |
| It suger & Cotton his pt at Boston  |       | 030 | 00 |
| It due to him from William Nicholes   |       | 001 | 00 |
|   | <hr/> |     |    |
|   | 331   | 19  | 00 |

toll sum is

ROGER CONANT  
JOHN RAYMENT

(Original in Co. Court Files, Salem, Book V, leaf 69.)

## CHILD.

10.

JOHN<sup>s</sup> PORTER,

Born 1658; died 8 March 1753, in the 95th year of his age.

Married LYDIA, daughter of HENRY and LYDIA HERRICK, of Beverly. She was born 1661; died 19 Feb. 1737. (See HERRICK FAMILY.)

John Porter moved from Danvers to Wenham about 1680. He was a maltster, and lived on a farm a part of which he received from his grandfather, William Dodge, according to a deed recorded at Salem, 10 May 1690.

"To my daughter Hannah Woodberry a parcel of land in the bounds of Beverly about 12 acres; also, during her life, the improvement of one halfe my farme at Wenham which I bought of Mr. John Fisk; I give unto my grandchild Jno Porter, after my said daughters decease the reversion of said land to be disposed of according to the will of Samuel Porter deceased."

John Porter's lands in Wenham extended from Wenham Lake to Pleasant Pond, and for more than two hundred years a part of this land has been, without alienation, in the possession of his lineal descendants. He was an active and influential citizen, filling many offices with distinction. He was moderator of town meetings in 1723, '24, '27, '28, '29; representative to the General Court in 1712, 1724, and 1726. In Allen's history of Wenham is the statement that "the name of Porter has been one of the most conspicuous in the history of Wenham."

John Porter made no will, having divided his property among his children during his lifetime.

23 April 1723. Deed of gift to son John of 40 acres in his possession, and 4 acres of meadow called Denman's lot, and 7 acres of meadow called Fiske's lot, and one common right in the great swamp.

23 April 1723. Deed of gift to son Nehemiah of Ipswich of 46 acres in his possession.

1 Aug. 1738. To son Samuel, his house and homestead on the west side of the road leading to Wenham meeting house; 5 acres of salt marsh, 10 acres north part of my land on west side of Wenham Pond, on condition that he pay his six sisters £30 each within two years after my decease.

22 Aug. 1738. "I John Porter, for and in consideration of Natural Love & Parental affection which I have & bear unto my six daughters viz, Lydia the wife of William Lamson Hannah the wife of Thomas Kimball, Elizabeth the wife of Joseph Goodhue Mehitable the wife of Caleb Kimball, Mary the widow of Robert Cue decd & Sarah the widow of Thomas Dodge decd have given granted & conveyed and by these presents do give grant & convey to them my said six daughters in equal shares and to their Heirs forever All my Household Goods and Furniture within doors & also my stock of Creatures that shall be living at the time of my decease also I give unto them & their heirs respectively fifty pounds a piece in Bills of Credit to be paid them or their Heirs in two years after my decease by my sons Samuel & Jonathan as I have directed."

"In witness of the foregoing I the said John Porter have delivered unto each of my said Daughters a Silver spoon as part of the within bequest."

2 July 1739. Deed of gift to sons Benjamin of Boxford, and Nehemiah of Ipswich, 18 acres of upland and Meadow on the river running out of Wenham Pond, on condition that they pay their six sisters, Lydia, Hannah, Mehitable, Mary and Sarah, £5 each within twelve months after my decease.

*Elizabeth*

28 May 1741. Deed of gift to son Samuel of 3 acres of land.

20 May 1746. For five shillings, to son Johnathan, 4 acres of salt marsh; 10 acres of woodland, west side of Wenham Pond; all other lands bought of John Newman; all my other lands joining what was once part of Mr. Fiske's farm; one common right in the great swamp; also £100.

#### INSCRIPTIONS IN THE OLD WENHAM GRAVEYARD.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
Mr JOHN PORTER  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE MARCH 8  
1753 IN THE 95 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF MRS  
LYDIA PORTER WHO  
DIED FEBRUARY  
THE 19 1737 & IN  
THE 76 YEAR OF  
HER AGE

#### CHILDREN.

11. SERGEANT SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> PORTER, 1681-1770.

Married 1st., Sarah, daughter of John and Sarah (Perkins) Bradstreet; grand-daughter of Gov. Bradstreet.

Married 2nd., Experience Batchelder, of Wenham.  
4 children.

12. Lieut. JOHN<sup>4</sup> PORTER, 1683-1775.

Married Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Jonathan and Lydia (Potter) Putnam.  
10 children.

Lieut. John Porter lived in Wenham until 1740, when he moved to Ellington, Conn.

13. LYDIA<sup>4</sup> PORTER, died at the age of sixty years.

Married William Lampson, of Ipswich.  
2 sons; may be other children.

14. HANNAH<sup>4</sup> PORTER, 1687-1787.

Married Thomas, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Potter) Kimball.  
7 children.

Thomas Kimball was a tailor, and lived first in Wenham, and later in Marblehead.

15. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> PORTER, died at the age of 100 years.

Married 1st., Lieut. Daniel, son of John and Elizabeth (Kilham) Gilbert.

Married 2nd., Joseph Goodhue, of Ipswich.

Daniel Gilbert lived in Marblehead. His will was dated 1723, and in it he mentions "my honored Father in Law, Mr.

John Porter of Wenham;" the residue of his estate to be divided among his children, none of them being mentioned by name.

Joseph Goodhue's will was made in 1739, and he mentions his wife Elizabeth, 6 sons, one daughter, and his negro boy.

16. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> PORTER, 1692-1778.

Married Sarah, daughter of Moses and Ruth (Perley) Tyler.  
6 children.

Bennjamin Porter was a carpenter, and lived in Boxford on a large farm. He also owned land in Chester, N. H., and Gilmanston, N. H. He was one of the principal slave owners in Boxford, and hired out his slaves to any who wanted colored help. He was an active and energetic man, interested in church affairs, making bequests to both his pastor and his church.

17. NEHEMIAH<sup>4</sup> PORTER, 1692-1784. (See beyond.)

Married HANNAH SMITH. (See SMITH FAMILY)

18. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> PORTER, 1696-1759.

Married Lydia, daughter of Moses and Ruth (Perley) Tyler.  
7 children.

Jonathan Porter was both a farmer and an inn keeper, and lived in his native town of Wenham. He was a citizen of more than ordinary distinction, and exercised a wide influence on public affairs. He served his town in many ways, being elected for several terms as representative to the General Court.

19. MEHITABLE<sup>4</sup> PORTER, 1698-1786.

Married Caleb, son of Caleb and Sarah Kimball.  
6 children.

Caleb was a mason and real estate dealer, and lived the latter part of his life in Exeter, N. H.

20. MARY<sup>4</sup> PORTER, 1700-1795.

Married Robert Cue, of Wenham.  
7 children.

In 1737, Mary Cue was appointed guardian of the three minor children of Robert Cue, deceased. In the settlement of his estate three other children are mentioned, all daughters.

21. SARAH<sup>4</sup> PORTER, 1706-1794.

Married Thomas, son of Josiah and Sarah (Fiske) Dodge.  
6 children.

In the inventory of Sarah Dodge's estate there are mentioned 1 riding hood; 1 red Cloke; 1 quilted coat; 2 under coats; 4 Cose Gowns; 2 waist coats; 2 shifts; 1 apron; 2 handkf; 1 velvet hood; 2 bonnets; 1 looking glass.

NEHEMIAH<sup>4</sup> PORTER,

Born in Wenham, 1692; died in Ipswich, 1784. Married, 3 Jan. 1716-17, HANNAH, daughter of HAZADIAH and HANNAH (GROVER) SMITH, of Beverly. (See SMITH FAMILY.)

Nehemiah Porter was a weaver and yeoman, living on a farm given him by his father, in the Hamlet, Ipswich, now the town of Hamilton. 23 April 1723. "I John Porter of Wenham" "In consideration of the Parentall Love and Naturall affection which I have and bear unto my son Nehemiah Porter of Ipswich" gives him a farm of 46 acres.

15 Jan. 1759, Nehemiah Porter and wife Hannah sell to Job Smith of Beverly some real estate "which was the Estate of Hazadiah Smith Sr. Deed" "the whole of the premises being above named Hannah Porters part & proportion which was assigned to her out of that part of the Real Estate of her Father the said Hazadiah Smith Deed which was set of to the said Decds widow as her thirds of Dower as may more fully appear."

## From the Will of Nehemiah Porter.

Item. I give to my son Nehemiah Six Pounds Thirteen Shillings, & Four Pence Lawful Money to be paid him out of my Estate by my Executor at the End of one year after my Decease.

Item. I give to my Grand Children the Children of son Samuel deceased three Pounds six shillings & eight pence to be paid them in equal shares out of my Estate by Executor at the end of one year after my decease.

Item. I give my two daughters Hannah and Sarah, to each of them Six pounds thirteen Shillings and Four Pence to be paid them out of my Estate by my Executor at the end of one year after my Decease.

Item. I give to my daughter Lydia Five shillings to be paid her out of my Estate by my Executor at the end of one year after my Decease. She having had her Portion before.

Item. My Will is that all the Remainder of my Estate both Real and Personal when and wheresoever found Shall be equally divided between my two sons Hazadiah and Ebenezer.

Item. My Will also is that my Executor have hereby full Power to Sell any Part, or all my Estate to enable him to pay the Bequest mentioned in this my Will.

Item. I do hereby constitute and appoint my Said Son Ebenezer Sole Executrix of this my last Will and Testament --- & also my Will is that all the foregoing Legacies shall be to the Several Lagatees & their Heirs forever --

In Testimony whereof I have hereunto Set my Hand & Seal this Ninth Day of October Anna Domini 1782 ---

Signed Sealed and declared to be

the last Will and Testament of  
Nehemiah Porter in Presence of

NEHEMIAH PORTER [SEAL]

SOLOMON SMITH

SAMUEL WALLACE, JUNR

LYDIA WALLIS

Proved 5 Oct. 1784.



## INVENTORY.

|   |   |                    |               |
|---|---|--------------------|---------------|
| One Hat 18/   | one great coat 2/                             | Two coats 9/       | 1 . 9 . 0     |
| One pair of blue breeches 9/  | two pair of breeches 2/                       |                    | 11            |
| one waistcoat 1/6   | two pair of yarn Stockings & one pr. shoes 4/ |                    | 14            |
| One Loose Gown 10/  | one Shirt & one Cap 4/                        |                    | 14            |
| one feather Bed & Bedstead 30/  | one Coverlet 22/                              |                    | 2 . 12 . 00   |
| one Coverlet 16/  | four Napkins 5/                               | one Table Cloth 2/ | 1 . 3 . 00    |
| To a old Trunk 1/6  | one table 9/                                  | pewter Platter 7/  | 2 . 3         |
| To 6½ lb old Pewter 6/  |   |                    | . 13 .        |
| Two old Iron Wedges 3/  | One great Chair 3/                            | to 5 Chairs 12/    | . 18 .        |
| one Iron Trammel 5/   | one Warming Pan 4/                            |                    | . 9 .         |
| one Iron Pot & pot Hooks 2/6  | to 3 pair old Gloves 1/                       |                    | . 3 . 6       |
| one Note of Hand  |   |                    | £16 00 5      |
| To about 38 acres Homestead Land with a Barn thereon at £4                                |   |                    | 171 . 00 . 00 |
| One new Lot of Land in the Thick Woods eight in the third Division of Lots about 8 acres  |   |                    | 27 . 10       |
| one other new Lot of Land in the fourth Division of Lots in the said eight about 10 acres |   |                    | 32 . 10       |
| To 6 acres of meadow  | £ 24  |                    |               |
| To 6 acres Salt Marsh   | £24   |                    | 48 00 00      |
| one Lot of wild Land lying in New Ipswich in the State of New Hampshire                   |   |                    | 2 00 00       |
| Given under out hands Deer ye 2d 1784.  |   |                    |               |

EBENEZER PORTER, *Executor*

|                  |             |
|------------------|-------------|
| JOHN WHITTEREDGE | } Committee |
| JOHN GOODHUE     |             |
| SAMUEL WALLIS JR |             |

## RECEIPTS.

IPSWICH SEPTER ye 17th 1785.

Received of my Unkle Ebenezer Porter as Executor to his Fathers Estate the Sum of Three Pounds Fourteen Shillings and Eightpence it being a Receipt in Full for ye legacy Given me and my Brother Samuel Porter and John Porter by my Honored Grandfather Nehemiah Porter in his last will and Testament I say Recd by me

NEHEMIAH PORTER.

IPSWICH OCT. 27 1785.

Received of Ebenezer Porter Executor to his Father Will Six Pounds Thirteen Shillings and Four Pence in full of the Legassy given me by my Father by me

SARAH LUFKIN.

IPSWICH OCT. 27 1785

Received of Ebenezer Porter Forty Seven Pounds Two Shillings in full for boarding and Nursing our honoured Father by me

SARAH LUFKIN.

IPSWICH OCT. 28 1785.

Received of Ebenezer Porter Executor to his Fathers Will Six Pounds Thirteen Shillings and Four Pence in full of the Legacy given to me by my honoured Father in his last Will and Testament by me

NEHMI PORTER.

IPSWICH JULY YE 20th 1786

Received of Ebenezer Porter Executor to His Fathers Will Six Pounds Thirteen Shillings and four Pence in full of the Legacy Given to me by my honoured Father in his last Will and Testament Rcd by me

HANNAH LUMMUS.

BEVERLY SEPT. 15th 1787

This Day Received of my Brother Ebenezer Porter ye Sum of five Shillings Given to me of my honoured Father in his Last will and Testament Received by me

LYDIA PATCH.

### CHILDREN.

22. Rev. NEHEMIAH<sup>4</sup> PORTER, 1720-1820.

Married 1st., Rebecca, daughter of Rev. John and Rebecca (Hale) Chipman.

Married 2nd., Elizabeth Nowell of Boston.

9 children.

Rev. Nehemiah Porter early decided to enter the ministry, and after graduating from Harvard College, studied theology with Rev. George Lesslie. In 1750 he was ordained pastor of the church in Chebacco parish, and remained there 16 years. He then went to Nova Scotia, where he remained for a few years, and then returned to Massachusetts, and was installed as pastor in Ashfield, where he remained until his death, having served for seventy-five years as a minister of the Gospel. He was a person of unusual originality, and an uncompromising patriot. He volunteered his services as chaplain during the Revolution, and always believed that his prayers turned the tide in favor of the Americans at the battle of Saratoga. He was strongly anti-slavery, and rendered important services to his country by his counsels. Many interesting stories are told of him; of his unswerving rectitude; his ready wit; his undaunted patriotism. There is room for only one here. A gentleman who refused to attend church ended his argument with "I have a right to think as I have a mind to." To which Mr. Porter instantly replied, "You have no right to think wrong."

23. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> PORTER, 1722-1750. (See beyond.)

Married SARAH . . . . 1727-1799.

24. HANNAH<sup>5</sup> PORTER, 1724-1787.

Married John, son of Samuel and Mary (Love) Lummus.

8 children.

25. SARAH<sup>5</sup> PORTER, 1726-

Married Solomon Lufkin.

1 daughter.

Solomon Lufkin was a mariner, and lived in Beverly. He died intestate; administration was granted to his widow, Sarah Lufkin, 6 May 1777, who gave bonds with Nehemiah and Ebenezer Porter.

26. LYDIA<sup>5</sup> PORTER, 1728-

Married Edmond Patch, of Beverly.

27. A CHILD,<sup>s</sup> 1730-28. HAZADIAH<sup>s</sup> PORTER, 1732-

Married Anna Johnson, of Andover.

2 children before leaving New England.

Hazadiah Porter lived in Ipswich and Boxford, and later moved to Nova Scotia, where he was one of the early settlers.

29. EBENEZER<sup>s</sup> PORTER, 1732-1837.

Married Lydia, daughter of Lieut. Thomas and Lydia (Richardson) Cummings. 13 children.

Soon after the close of the Revolution, a society called the Ohio Company, was formed for the purpose of founding a state on the banks of the Ohio river, and Ebenezer Porter was one of those who shared in the enterprise. The first party started for the Ohio in 1787, and he was of the number; later he returned and took his family back with him. He had previously served in the expedition against Crown Point.

## 23.

SAMUEL<sup>s</sup> PORTER;

Born in Ipswich 17 May 1722; baptized, 20 May 1722; died in Boxford, 10 May 1750.

Married SARAH . . . . She was born in 1727; died 12 November 1799, aged 72 years.

As yet no record of Samuel Porter has been found, except the record of his birth and death, and the inscription on his gravestone, in the West Boxford graveyard.

## INSCRIPTION.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>r</sup> SAMUEL PORTER  
WHO DIED MAY 10  
1750 AGED 27 YEARS  
11 MONTHS & 23 DAYS.

A copy of the widow's will may be seen at the Salem Registry of Deeds, and in it she makes the following bequests:

"I give to my son John Porter Esq eighty three cents to be paid him at some convenient time after my decease.

I give my grand daughters Sarah Porter and Mehitable Porter all my wearing apparell and also all my household furniture to be equally divided between them after my decease.

I give to my son Samuel Porter and my grand daughters Sarah and Mehitable Porter all my money and all my debts which are owing to me of every kind to be equally divided between them after my decease except a Note which I hold against David Foster Porter which note I give to my son Samuel Porter."

Her grand daughter, Sarah Porter, daughter of her son Nehemiah, was appointed executrix.

#### INVENTORY.

|   |                                |                        |                  |
|---|--------------------------------|------------------------|------------------|
| Wearing apparel, black silk gown \$10                                 | calico do. \$2.75              | Russet do.             |                  |
| \$3.33  |                                |                        | \$16.8           |
| Bombazine gown 75c  | Linen Loose 33c                | woolen do. 33 c        | Shawl 75c        |
|   |                                |                        | \$2.16           |
| white pettycoat \$1.  | black do. 50c.                 | brown do. 25c.         | Hood & vail 25c. |
|   |                                |                        | \$2.             |
| Two checked aprons 50c  | one mode cloak                 | \$3.00                 | one ditto \$2    |
|   |                                |                        | \$6.             |
| Black silk handkerchief 83c   | muslin do. 16c                 | checked linen do. 33c  | 1.32             |
| Cotton do. 16c  | fine linen shift 83c           | two tow & linen Do 16c | 2.9              |
| Fine pr. Stockings 16c  | black fan 16c                  |                        | 1.8              |
| Two pr. leather shoes 33c   | 1 pr cloth do 50c              | 7 caps 16c             | 2.28             |
| Short loose gown 33c  | Bonnet 33c                     | pair silk gloves 66c   | 1.32             |
|   |                                |                        | \$35.23          |
| Household furniture, &c.  |                                |                        |                  |
| 3 sheets \$1.   | 3 yds cloth 33c                | box iron & heater 66c  | 1.65             |
| pair shares 16c   | 23 double skein linen yarn 13c | 23 ditto tow 10c       | 5.45             |
| one do. woolen 12c  | 1 bed, bedding stead & cord    | \$9.3                  | 9.21             |
| Note against Tyler Porter Oct. 9th 1797, for \$33.75, interest \$5.6  |                                |                        | 38.81            |
| ditto against Susanna Porter, Nov. 25, '97, for \$5.                  | Interest 70c                   |                        | 5.70             |
| ditto, ditto, ditto, ditto, Oct. 10th '97 for 106 dollars interest    | \$15.90                        |                        | 121.90           |
| ditto, ditto, Benjamin Porter, Oct. 10 '97, for 120 dollars, interest | \$18.                          |                        | 138.00           |
| Money due from Samuel Chadwick  |                                |                        | 27.00            |
| Total   |                                |                        | 385.95           |

#### CHILDREN.

30. SAMUEL<sup>1</sup> PORTER, 1746-1833. (See beyond.)

Married MARTHA PERLEY. 1752-1837. (See PERLEY FAMILY)

31. JOHN<sup>1</sup> PORTER, 1747-

Married Mrs. Sarah Martyn.

1 child born in Boxford.

32. NEHEMIAH<sup>1</sup> PORTER, 1749-1795.

Married Susanna, daughter of Dane and Sarah (Perley) Robinson, of Andover.

3 daughters.

Nehemiah Porter was a cooper, and lived in Boxford and Andover. He died intestate and insolvent; his widow Susanna was appointed administratrix.

LIEUT. SAMUEL<sup>s</sup> PORTER,

Born in Boxford, 8 May 1746; died in Chester, N. H., 8 May 1833, aged 87 years.

Married, 27 Nov. 1770, MARTHA, daughter of SAMUEL and RUTH (HOWE) PERLEY, of Ipswich.

Martha Perley was born 25 Jan. 1752; baptized in the Linebrook church, 9 Feb. 1752; died in Chester, N. H., 19 Jan. 1837. She has been described by one who knew her as a person of medium size, with beautiful blue eyes, bright brown hair, and the manners of a gentlewoman. During her widowhood she lived with her daughter Mrs. Hannah Preston, in the house of Mr. Rufus Phillips, which is now owned by Mr. G. W. Davis, of Chester, N. H., and her room is still pointed out to the curious Porter visitors. At the present time, (1907) Mrs. Catherine M. Porter, North Somerville, is probably the only person who remembers Martha (Perley) Porter.

Samuel Porter lived in Ipswich, Boxford, Bradford, and Chester, N. H. His house in Chester is no longer standing, and the grounds that surrounded it now form a part of the old graveyard, where he and his wife are buried. He is described by one who remembered him, as a person of very decided opinions and not easily influenced by others. He was a Revolutionary soldier, marching on the Lexington Alarm, 19 April 1775. (Mass. Archives, Lexington Alarm, Vol. XI, page 259.) He was in Capt. John Cushing's company, Col. Samuel Johnson's regiment. He was chosen by field officers as second lieutenant of Capt. Robert Dodge's company, and commissioned by council, 7 May 1776, at Ipswich. His son Nehemiah used to amuse his grandchildren by telling stories of the Revolution, one of which was as follows. One night when Samuel was on sentry duty, it was evident that the British were about to make some move, and the Americans wished to know on which of two roads they were likely to make their march. It occurred to Samuel that on one of the roads there was a bridge, and he lay down and put his ear to the ground, and was able to tell by the hollow sound that they had passed over the bridge, and this information enabled the Americans to defeat the British in a skirmish the next day.

Just when he moved to Chester is not known, but he was living in Boxford in 1775. At first he hired a farm in Chester of Mr. Matthew Templeton, but later bought a place of his own, where he lived until his death. He was called by the Indians, "Port Pig's Ear," though the origin of the curious name is now unknown.

## CHILDREN.

33. SALLY<sup>7</sup> PORTER, 1771-1836. (See Part II.)  
Married Jacob Carleton.
34. BETSEY<sup>7</sup> PORTER, -1849. (See Part II.)  
Married Emerson Baker.
35. NEHEMIAH<sup>7</sup> PORTER, 1775-1853. (See Part II.)  
Married Lois Gragg.
36. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> PORTER, thrown from a horse and killed when  
about 16 years old.
37. HANNAH<sup>7</sup> PORTER, 1782-1867. (See Part II.)  
Married William Preston.  
Married Barzillai Bush.  
Married David Underhill.  
Married James Emerson.
38. POLLY<sup>7</sup> PORTER, 1784-1867. (See Part II.)  
Married David Emery.  
Married Charles Emerson.
39. JOHN<sup>7</sup> PORTER, born in Chester, N. H., 12 Feb. 1789;  
died in Dundee, N. Y., unmarried, 17 July 1872.  
John Porter lived in Chester, N. H., the greater part of his  
life, though he was for a time in Boston, and also in New York  
and late in life went to live with his niece, Mrs. Hoover, in the  
western part of New York State. He served in the war of 1812.  
He was a shoemaker by trade, and followed that occupation as  
long as he lived in Chester. For quite a long time he lived alone  
in a small house on the Candia road, and much of his leisure was  
spent in beautifying its surroundings. He was fond of reading,  
and well versed in the political questions of the day; an interesting  
talker, frequently illustrating his remarks with snatches of song;  
a tireless worker, the tapping of his hammer being heard early  
and late, although much of his life he was crippled by rheumatism.

## PEDIGREE II.

### The Perley Family.

(Parlay, Parley, Parly, Pearle, Pearlay, Pearley, Pearly, Payerley, Pairlay, Perlay, Perley, Perly, Perle, PerLea, Aperley.)

The Perley family has been one of considerable importance in New England since early colonial times. Its members have been found in all the learned professions; in nearly every trade; and have served in both the army and navy. For about a hundred years, they all lived within a radius of about five miles, a spot sometimes called the "charmed circle," from which they have travelled to all parts of the Union.

The oldest document about the family is a chart which gives the male descendants of Allen for four generations. It is stated on this chart that he came from Wales, England, and landed at Charlestown, near Boston, July 12, 1630.

A good deal of time has been given to searching out Allan's English ancestry, but thus far, without success. Although the name Perley, variously spelled, has been found, no Allan has been discovered.

A very complete genealogy of the Perley Family has been published by Mr. M. V. B. Perley, of Salem, Massachusetts.

### 41.

#### ALLEN<sup>1</sup> PERLEY,

Born about 1608; died in Ipswich, 28 Dec. 1675, aged about 67 years.

Married, 1635, SUSANNA BOKESSEN or Bokenson, who died 11 Feb. 1692.

Allan Perley, the emigrant ancestor of the Perley family in America, first came to New England in the fleet of Gov. Winthrop, 1629, and settled on land called "Button End" that is now within

the town of Woburn, near a tract of land which has been called "Parley Meadow" for more than two centuries and a half. After a short stay, he returned to England, remaining there until April 1635, when he again set sail for America on board the ship "Planter" at which time his age is given on the passenger list as 27 years. He had a certificate from the minister of St. Albans, Hertfordshire, which indicates that St. Albans must have been his home, though researches in the various records in England, find no mention of him thus far. On his arrival he settled in Topsfield, where he lived for seventeen years, and then moved to Ipswich, where he spent the rest of his life. His landed estates were extensive; he owned land in Essex, Rowley, Boxford, and a large tract in Ipswich, at Heartbreak Hill.

He and his wife were both Puritans, and were received into the church at Ipswich, 12 Aug. 1674.

#### WILL.

In the name of God Amen. I Allen Perley of Ipswich in the county of Essex in New England being by the good blessing of God in good health & enjoying vnderstanding and memory yet sensible of my mortall and changeable condition heere And desirous to set my house in order doe therefore make my last will and testament first I commit my soule into the hands of Jesus christ my blessed saviour & redeemer my body to be decently buried in what place the Lord shall allot for me to depart this life in assured hope of a Joyful resurrection at the last day And for my outward estate that God has graciously given me I thus dispose, my three Elder Sons viz. John Perlye Thomas Perley and Samuell Perlye Taking there liberty at the age of one & twenty to leave me et. yet I have given vnto them three parts of the Land beyond Bachelours brooke (each of them a part wch they are possesse of and doe enjoy) excepting the great meddow which I doe reserue and ||all|| that part of Land which was Nathaniells my son who is departed this ||life wch I doe give & bequeath unto my tow daughters Sarah and martha Perley. And my house and ||the vse of my || land & the great meddow I give and bequeath vnto my sonn Timothy when he shall attaine the age of twenty three years. provyded stil my beloved wife Susanna shall have one roome to ||her || own vse dureing her naturall life. Item I give unto my beloved wife all my cattell & moveable goods and one third part of the land bequeathed to my sonn Timothy dureing her naturall life for her comfortable maintenance and after ||her || decease my will || is || the house & land be vnto my sonn Timothy. and the cattell & movable goods be equally devided among all my children then liveing and my will and mynd is that if my sayd wife shall marrye that then the land and roome in the house be vnto my sonn Timothy & he to paye vnto his mother seaven pounds a year dureing her life. And I doe make my beloved wife sole executrix of this my last will my will further is that my sonn Timothy at the age of twenty three yeares shall have the vse ||of || pt of the stock to the value of thirty pounds dureing the life of my wife & then to be returned to be devided as is above expressed. In witness whereof I have heervnto sett my hand || and || seal the 23 June anno Dom 1670

Signed & Sealed &  
published to be his last will in  
the presents of vs

ALLAN PERLY [L. S.]

ROBERT LORD  
MARY LORD



The 16th day of November 1671 I Allen Perley as an explanation of that Clause in my will within mentioned concerneing my wife haveing given vnto her my cattle & moveables dureing her naturall life besydes the thirds of land & a roome in the house and in case of her marriage to leave the roome in the house and Land & to have seaven pounds a yeare payd her by my sonn Timothy but nothing spoken about the cattell and moveable goods my will is that shee returne also the cattell and moveables to be divyded among my children as is expressed in the sayd will wittness my hand the day and yeare aboue written

witness

ALLAN PERLEY

ROBERT LORD

MARY LORD

(Proved in court at Ipswich, 3 Feb. 1675.)

Filed in Salem Quarterly Court Files, Book 24, Leaf 121

### INVENTORY.

an Inventory of the Estat of alyen perley deceased the 28 of december last last past taken and prised by us whos Names are under wreten this ninteneth of Janeuery 1675. in primes the house barn and orchard with the homstead grate madow and madow about home with Som littell upland belonging to the madow

|   |          |
|---|----------|
| it the half part of that land as was Nathaniell perleys                     | 201— 0—0 |
| it the madow that was Nathaniell perleys                                    | 20— 0—0  |
| it two oxen   | 16— 0—0  |
| it 3 cows   | 10— 0—0  |
| it 2 cows   | 10—10 0  |
| it a haefer   | 5— 0—0   |
| it a calf   | 1—15—0   |
| it a horse mare and colt  | 1— 0—0   |
| it 20 sheep   | 5— 0—0   |
| it 9 swine  | 8— 0—0   |
| it his wareing cloths   | 4— 0—0   |
| it 3 beds with what doe belong to them                                      | 4— 0—0   |
| it 2 payer of sheets  | 7— 0—0   |
| it a table cloth 8 napkins  | 1—10—0   |
| it 4 pilow ceases   | 1— 2—0   |
| it traye  | 0—10—0   |
| it peautar  | 0— 3—0   |
| it 20 pound of butter   | 1— 0—0   |
| it cheese   | 0—10—0   |
| it 20 pounds of cotton wolle  | 0— 5—0   |
| it 20 pound of sheeps wole  | 0—16—0   |
| it 12 pounds of wolen yarn  | 1— 0—0   |
| it linien yarn  | 1— 0—0   |
| it 3 guns   | 1—10—0   |
| it 5 bushells of wheat  | 2—10—0   |
| it 4 bushells of Rye  | 1—10—0   |
| it 18 bushells of indian corn   | 0—16—0   |
| it beefe  | 3— 0—0   |
| it 2 Iron pots and a mortar   | 1—10—0   |
| it brass  | 1— 0—0   |
| it pans dishes and spoons and som small things                              | 0—15—0   |
| it payls bushell half peake and   | 0—10—0   |
| it a churn a barial a meat tub and som old tubs and a barrill and a barrill | 0— 4—0   |
|   | 0—10—0   |

|    |   |        |
|----|---|--------|
| it | 2 tramiell frying pane pothooks and a gredyiron fryer pan and tongs | 0—15—0 |
| it | 3 axes and a hone   | 0—10—0 |
| it | an old Cart tombrell whells plow yoak and Irians belonging to them  | 1—10—0 |
| it | an oger a chisell 2 payer of fork tins                              | 0— 4—0 |
| it | a Rope  | 0— 2—0 |
| it | a payer of bellows  | 0— 2—0 |
| it | chayers and chusens   | 0— 3—0 |
| it | a table cotten whele and forms                                      | 0— 5—0 |
| it | a smotheing Irion   | 0— 2—0 |
| it | seeves  | 0— 2—0 |
| it | a bible and a psalm book  | 0— 6—0 |
| it | sacks   | 0— 2—0 |
| it | haye and flex   | 3— 5—0 |
| it | a cheast  | 0— 4—6 |
| it | cards   | 0— 4—0 |
| it | 5 bushells of barley  | 1— 0—0 |
| it | a Boar  | 3—10—0 |

---

 320— 2—6

JOHN KIMBALL  
nehemiah Abbott

|     |                   |        |
|-----|-------------------|--------|
|     | the debts.        |        |
| mR. | Windrit           | 6— 3—0 |
| to  | the constable     | 2—14—0 |
| to  | deaken goodhue    | 0—18—0 |
| to  | Captain currier   | 0—10—0 |
| to  | mR. cobbit        | 0—11—0 |
| to  | thomas perley     | 3—12—0 |
| to  | John freanch      | 0— 6—0 |
| to  | deakon knolton    | 0— 4—0 |
| to  | James how sceaner | 0—3— 6 |

---

 15— 2—0

the 3th of february 1675

Susanna Perley executrix of Allen Perly upon oath testified before our honored maierstrates mr. Samuell Symonds dept: gov: and maior Genrl. Denison the clarke being presnt this to be a full & true Inventory of the estate of her late Husband Allen Perly to the best of her knowledge and if more appears to add the same.

As attest

ROBERT LORD cler

### CHILDREN.

42. Lieut. JOHN<sup>s</sup> PERLEY, 1636-1729.

Married Mary, daughter of Ensign Thomas and Alice (French) Howlett.

10 children.

Lieut. John Perley is said to be the first of the name born in America. He lived both in Rowley and Newbury, but most of his life was spent in Boxford. He was a carpenter, and the first church in Boxford was built under his supervision. He was chosen by his townsmen to fill many positions of trust and honor, and he

served his town with fidelity and credit. He was twice representative to the General Court.

43. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> PERLEY, 1640-1725. (See beyond.)  
Married RUTH TRUMBULL. 1645. (See TRUMBULL FAMILY)

44. Dea. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> PERLEY, 1641-1709.  
Married Lydia, daughter of Lieut. Francis and Lydia Peabody.  
5 children.

Thomas Perley appeared in Boxford about 1684, having moved there from Rowley. He owned a large amount of land, a part of which remained in the Perley family for many generations. He was an energetic and influential man, serving the town in all capacities, from the lowest to the highest, as an inspection of the town records will show. For instance, in 1693, he was on a committee "to see that Swien bee wringad a Cording to Law" and he was also several times representative to the General Court.

45. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup> PERLEY, 1643-1668.

46. SARAH<sup>2</sup> PERLEY, 1649-1695.  
Married William Watson, of Ipswich.  
2 children.

William Watson moved to Boxford as early as 1687, where he served as selectman and constable.

47. TIMOTHY<sup>2</sup> PERLEY, 1653-1718.  
Married Deborah. . . .

48. MARTHA<sup>2</sup> PERLEY, 1657-  
Married Benjamin, son of Robert and Catherine Coker.  
8 children.

Robert Coker was a ship's carpenter, and lived in Newbury. He died intestate, and his widow Martha was appointed executrix, 22 March 1705.

#### 43.

#### SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> PERLEY,

Born about 1640; died in Ipswich, 29 Jan. 1725, aged about 85 years.

Married, 15 July 1664, RUTH, daughter of JOHN and ELLEN (CHANDLER) TRUMBULL, of Rowley. She was born 23 Feb. 1645. (See TRUMBULL FAMILY.)

Samuel Perley lived in that part of Ipswich now called Essex, about a mile and a half from the village, on the Hamilton road, near Parley Pond, now Parley Meadow. He made no will, but

distributed his property among his children during his lifetime. The following is to be found recorded in the Essex County Registry of Deeds, book 29, leaf 47.

To all Christian people to whome this Deed Shall come Samuel Pearley of Ipswich within ye province of ye Massachusetts Bay in New England Sendeth Greeting Know yee that whereas I have by Severall Deeds made distribution of my real Estate to my Sons Samuel & John Pearley as in ye Said conveyances Exprest & having other lands & Reale Estate not yet disposed off after my decease I hereby give grant & dispose ye Same as follows vnto my Son John I hereby give & bequeath vnto him & his heirs Executors admrs. & assignes For Ever To Have & To Hold to him & them for Ever vpon his & their payment of what I In this writing order Either to my Selfe before my decease or to others written within ye time hereafter prefixt after my decease all ye severall lands hereafter Mentioned viz that my dwelling house I now dwell in & barne and orchard together with ye other halfe of my lands that I reserved to my owne vse during my Naturall life be it more or less for number of acres withall ye benefits privileges & appurtenances thereunto appertaining & any wayes belonging that Shall be vpon ye Same Wood timber Trees Orchards yards Gardens faineses Wills Watercourses & comodities whatsoever not given him in his former Deed of Gift also about three acres of Meadow Land Joyning to my Brother Timothy Pearleys on one Side & other Lotts lately laid out by ye Towne of Ipswich on ye other Sides also I give him after my decease my vtencles of husbandry & Carpenters Tools that I Shall Dye Seized off & my common right & Divisions that may acruce therby and hereby obleige him my Sayd Son John and his heirs Executors & admrs. to pay or Cause to be payed during my naturall life any Such Sum or Sums that I shall demand of him & them for my releife during my Naturall life if ye produce of my lands I reserve Shall fall short for my Suply and Releife under my Infirmities of old age that God in his providence may order out towards me & having given my son Samuel Pearley as in his Deed of Gift what lands I intend him of my real Estate I hereby order my said Son John to pay him within Two yeares after my decease ye Sum of Fifty poundes in money or Specie to his Satisfaction or Equivalent to money which is to debarr him from any further Claime in my Lands otherwayes then in his Deed I have given him alsoe having given to my daughter Sarah Andross considerable portion out of my Estate & brought vp one of her Daughters & given her Considerable of my Estate I order my Sayd Son John to pay to her Two daughters Hepsibah How & Sarah her Sister ye sum of five poundes Each within Two yeas after my decease which payment Shall debarr them from any further Claime in my Estate and to Debarr their Father Andross from Claiming any further part in my Estate for himselfe or for said Two children he had by my daughter & I hereby Give sd. Hepsibah a halfe of my Six acre Lott in ye west Meadows that I had of Jacob and David foster be ye same more or less all after my decease. Also I give my daughter Ruth Tyler & Hepsibah Dorman after my decease what quick Stock & household stuff I shall dye Seized off to be Divided Equally betwixt them Except my great Iron Pot wch. I give to my Sisters Daughter Hanah Coaker & if ye said Ruth & Hepsibah agree not vpon Sayd Division then ye Division Shall be made betwixt them off Sd. Estate by my Sons Samuel & John & Cousin Thomas Pearley Son of my late brother Thomas. also I expect & order my Sayd Son John out of that which I have given him or his heirs Executors or admistrs. to provide for & disburst so much as Shall be needfull for my Credible & Honourble. Intermt. and what ever Debts I shall owe vnto any at my decease I order & appoynt him or them to pay & discharge & alsoe to be carefull & faithfull in ye Managing my lands & Stock

during my natural life & deliver ye Same without let after my decease according as herein this Deed given which Debts & Legacies & bestrustments if he doe not discharge & pay according to ye bequests or vpon his decease if his heirs Executors or admrs. Neglect or refuse to pay it shall be Lawfull & reasonable for any of sd. Legatees by Suit to recover the Same out of ye Estate herein bequeathed vnto him & them & if any psons be in my Debt at my Decease I give Said Sum or Sums being due to me vnto him & his heirs Executors & assigns. In testimony hereof and for full confirmacon of ye pmises I have herevnto aford my hand & Seale this fourteenth Day of January Anno Domini Seventeen hundred & fourteen.

SAMUEL PARLEY & [SEAL].

Signed Sealed & Delivered as  
his act & Deed in psence of Witnesses

NEHEMIAH JEWETT

THOMAS COMINGS

Her

HANAH H COAKER

mark

Essex ss In Ipswich ye 14th Day of January 1714 Samuel Pearley psonaly appeared & acknowledged this Instrument to be his act & Deed Before me.

NEHEMIAH JEWETT

Just peace

#### CHILDREN.

49. SARAH<sup>s</sup> PERLEY, 1665-1694.

Married JOSEPH ANDREWS. 1657-1732. (See ANDREWS FAMILY.)

50. SAMUEL<sup>s</sup> PERLEY, 1667-1725.

Married Abigail, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Andrews) Cummings.  
5 children.

Samuel Perley settled in Rowley, on a farm given to him by his father. Although living in Rowley, he and all his family were identified with the Topsfield church.

51. JOHN<sup>s</sup> PERLEY, 1669-1725. (See beyond.)

Married JANE DRESSER. 1676- (See DRESSER FAMILY.)

52. HANNAH<sup>s</sup> PERLEY, 1671-1685.

53. RUTH<sup>s</sup> PERLEY, 1675-1738.

Married Moses, son of Moses and Prudence (Blake) Tyler.  
4 children.

Moses Tyler lived in Boxford, near the Andover line, and in addition to the care of a farm, found time to serve his town as fence viewer, surveyor, selectman, and constable.

54. HEPHSIBAH<sup>s</sup> PERLEY, 1679-1715.

Married Jabez, son of Dea. Thomas and Judith (Wood) Dorman.  
1 child.

JOHN<sup>s</sup> PERLEY,

Born in Ipswich, 28 Sept. 1669; died 2 May 1725, aged 55 years.

Married, 13 July 1698, JANE, daughter of LIEUT. JOHN and MARTHA (THORLEY) DRESSER, of Rowley. She was baptized 4 June 1676. At the death of her husband, she was appointed guardian of her two minor children. (See DRESSER FAMILY.)

John Perley lived with his parents, in Linebrook Parish, at the west end of Ipswich, near the Topsfield line, where he carried on a farm. His father deeded to him the homestead and barn, and half of all his land. He was a member of the Topsfield church, where all his children were baptized. He gave the land for the Linebrook Cemetery, and was the first to be buried in it.

## INSCRIPTION.

HERE LYES BURIED  
the BODY OF Mr  
JOHN PARLEY  
WHO DIED MAY Ye 2  
1725 & IN the 56  
YEAR OF HIS AGE.  
IF YOU WILL LOOK It MAY APPER  
HE WAS the FORST BURIED HEAR

## FROM JOHN PERLEY'S WILL.

Item I give to my well beloved wife Jane who I make my executor of this my last will & testament together with my son Jonathan who hath liberty & shall if need be Join with his mother or if sd Jonathan deare it in the execution of this my last will & Testament I say I give unto her the third part of my whole Estate as the law Provides if I had died without a will.

Item I give unto my two sons Jonathan and samuel all my housing lands orchards meadows swamps marsh thatch bancks common rights with all my bills & bonds & other estat all but my wifes thirds to be equally divided: between them they etheir of them baring equal proportion in the payment of debts aforsd my funarall charges & legasies hereafter mentioned & my will is that my sd sons recive theire lands which I give them at the age of twenty one years & that my lands I give to my wife during her life at her deceas return equally to my sd sons Jonathan and samuel and if either of my fore named sons dye before they receive there portion or any part thereof then it shall be to the survivor of them two Jonathan or Samuel

Itt I give to my daughter hannah Kimbal Twenty six pound eight shillings to be paid by my Executor in good coutry bills of credit or in other good pay Equivelent thereunto as soon as may be after my deceas if her husband kimbol pay the thirty pound wch I lent him which will make up the sum of seventy three pound twelve shillings which shee hath had of me already as portion to one hundred pounds.

Itt I give to my daughter Martha and Jane & Ruth either of them one hundred pounds to be paid in coutry bills of credit of new england or good pay equal thereunto the one half upon theire marriage and the other half within the space of two years after marriage and if any of my three last mentioned daughters remain unmarried untill the youngest of them com to the age of Twenty one years and not haveing received theire Portion it shall to them be paid as soon as may be. and if any of my daughters shall deceas without the receipt of theire portion or any part thereof and leave no issue behind them what is left of theire portion shall be paid in equal proportion to the surviving sisters but if they leave lawfull issue then equally to thair children they leave after them and I do hereby utterly disalow revock and disanul all and every other former testamls wills and legacies bequests and executors by me in any way before this time named willed and bequeathed ratifiing and confirming this and no other to be my last will in witness whereof together with the enterlining of twordn I have hereunto my hand and seal the day and year above rittin

Signed sealed Published  
pronounced and declared by  
the said John Parley as  
his last will & Testament  
in the presence of us  
ye subscribers.

john Parley

JEREMIAH FOSTER  
ELIZABETH CLARKE  
JOHN HOVEY

Proved in the court at Ipswich, 30 may 1725.

### INVENTORY.

29 JULY 1725.

|  |         |
|--|---------|
| To about 180 acres of Land & Meadow & orchard & Buildings upon<br>itt wth. what Provision is made for finishing a Barn | 1200    |
| To about 20 acres of Salt Marsh or Meadow  | 150     |
|  | <hr/>   |
|  | 1350    |
| To his wearing apparill £14 8 / Books 9 /  | 15—18—0 |
| To Beds Bedding Sheets Pillow beer & furniture of all sorts wth<br>curtains  | 50—10—0 |
| To table Linin 21 / 22 flax 30 / worsteed 13 / Sheeps<br>Woole 97 / 6  | 8—1—6   |
| To pewter 74 / Brass 77 / 12 Carval 40 / Earthen ware 3 /<br>Churn tub &c 11 /   | 10—5—0  |
| To 2 Iron Potts & 2 Iron Kittles frying Pann 56 / 6 hand Irons<br>tongs & 56 /   | 5—12—6  |
| To a flax Comb 10 / Trays & Payles 7 / 2 old Chests 24 /<br>Chest Drawers 2 tables 50 /                                | 4—11—0  |
| To meelee Chest Spining Wheels & cd 60 / 6 chaines 17 / desk<br>5 /  | 4—2—6   |
| To Husbandry Utensills of all sorts Carts Plows yoks &c chains &   | 16—0—   |

|   |                |
|---|----------------|
| To Gunns 50 / Swine 110 / 2 oxwn £11-10 / 20 Sheep & Lambs £10-1 /                    | 29-11-0        |
| To 5 Cows & Calves £23-15 1Cw a calfe 65 / yr 3 year old Steers £7 yr 80 /            | 38-0-00        |
| To 2 year old heffer 75 / 4 3-year old Heffer £12 3 Yearlings 78 / Bull 80 / horse £7 | 30-13-0        |
| To Saddle & bridle 26 / 10 Ditto 8 / Pillion and Pillion cloths                       | —18-0          |
| To an old feather & underbed 43 / 12 . . . Indian Corn 66 / Salt meat 100 /           | 10- 9-0        |
| To debts due to the Estate by Bond  | £20-10-0       |
| Due by book 17 / Province Bill  | £10-31-7       |
| To debts due yo Estate  | £8             |
|   | <hr/> 605-18-6 |

## CHILDREN.

55. HANNAH<sup>4</sup> PERLEY, 1699-1731.

Married Ebenezer, son of Thomas and Deborah (Pemberton) Kimball.

4 children.

56. JOHN<sup>4</sup> PERLEY, 1702-57. MARTHA<sup>4</sup> PERLEY, 1704-

Married 1st., Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Abigail (Rolfe) Boardman.

Married 2nd., John Chapman, Jun., of Ipswich.

In a will dated 10 Nov. 1750, Nathaniel Boardman, Sen., mentions "the children of my daughter Martha Chapman, deceased."

58. JANE<sup>4</sup> PERLEY, 1707-

Adjudged *non compos mentis*, 1775, on petition of Ruth Perley, Abraham Howe, and Abraham Howe, Jun. John Smith appointed guardian.

59. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> PERLEY, 1711-1755.

Married 1st, Mercy, daughter of George and Mercy Robbins.

Married 2nd, Mary Dwinnell.

2 children.

60. ISRAEL<sup>4</sup> PERLEY, 1711-61. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> PERLEY, 1714-1753. (See beyond.)

Married RUTH HOWE. 1722- (See HOWE FAMILY.)

62. RUTH<sup>4</sup> PERLEY, 1715-1736.

## 61.

SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> PERLEY,

Born in Ipswich, 11 March 1713; died there 10 April 1753, aged 40 years.



Married, (published 10 Jan. 1714) RUTH, daughter of LIEUT. ABRAHAM and HEPHSIBAH (ANDREWS) HOWE, of Ipswich; she was born 19 April 1722. (See HOWE FAMILY.)

Samuel Perley was a farmer, and lived in the house built by his grandfather, the cellar hole of which is still visible. Like his father before him, he was identified with the Topsfield church. That he was a slave holder is shown by the record of the baptism, in 1742, of "Seabrew, Samuel Perley's negro servant man."

His will and the inventory of his estate are both preserved in the Salem registry of Deeds, and are in excellent condition.

#### FROM THE WILL OF SAMUEL PERLEY.

imprimis: I give & bequeath to Ruth my dearly beloved wife the one third part of all my Real Estate during her natural life & personall as the law directs whom I likewise make & ordain my Sole Executrix of this my last will & Testament my will is that all my Just debts be paid out of my es . . . by my executrix

item I give my well beloved son to witt Samuel John Nathaniel & abraham of the Rest Equailly to be devided among them for quaintity & quaility to pay out to the sisters an Equail proportion: & in case any of them should die before they Come of age of one & Twenty years Then their parts to be equailly devided among the survivors:

item I give to my two Daughters to witt Ruth and martha forty pounds to each of them & in case Either of them Should die before they Come of age then their part to be divided among all the children that survive Equailly and I do hereby disallow revoke & disannul all & Every other former Testament wills Legasies & bequests & Executors by me in any ways before Named willed & bequeathed Ratefying & confirm . . this and no other to be my last will & Testament in wittness wherof I have hereunto Sett my hand & Seal the day & year above written

Signed Sealed Published pronounced  
and declared by sd Samuel  
Penley as his Last will and  
Testament in the presents of  
us the subscribers

SAMUEL PERLEY

JONATHAN PERLEY

GRACE DUNNELL

MARK HOW

Proved in the court at Ipswich, 14 May 1753.

## INVENTORY.

We the Subscribers being appointed (by ye Honbl. Thos. Berry Esqr. Judge of Probate for ye County of Essex) to apprise the Estate of Samuell Perley Late of Ipswich || deasd.|| have So dune In ye following manner

|                           |          |
|---------------------------|----------|
| His best Sute of clothes  | 2-16- 8  |
| a Shurt                   | 0-02- 8  |
| Stockings                 | 0-04- 0  |
| a hat                     | 1-01- 6  |
| Shoes & Shoe Buckels      | 0-04- 8  |
| a grate Cote              | 0-18- 0  |
| Lather Britches           | 0-02- 8  |
| Tow wolling Shurts        | 0-04- 0  |
| a wigg                    | 0-02- 8  |
| Silver Buttens            | 0-01- 4  |
| old Clothing              | 0-05- 8  |
| Books                     | 0-08- 6  |
| Two firearmes             | 1-12- 0  |
| a cane                    | 0-02- 0  |
| His notes & Bonds         | 12-02- 5 |
| Two Rasors                | 0-01- 4  |
| Three Spurr               | 0-01- 4  |
| a Looking glass           | 0-08- 0  |
| Best Bead & furniture     | 8-00- 8  |
| Second Bead & furniture   | 6-14- 8  |
| 7 Cotton & Linning Sheets | 2-13- 4  |
| 5 Table Cloaths           | 0-01- 4  |
| Eight napkins             | 0-09-10  |
| 2 old Beads & Beding      | 4-02- 8  |
| a worming Pan             | 0-02- 4  |
| a Box Iron & heeter       | 0-04- 0  |
| a case of Draws           | 2-06- 0  |
| a Chast                   | 0-08- 0  |
| an old Chest of Draws     | 0-06- 8  |
| a Salt mortar             | 0-01- 6  |
| a Chest                   | 0-04- 0  |
| a Lettel Book             | 0-02- 8  |
| a Rownd Table             | 0-11- 0  |
| 2 Kitchin Tables          | 0-04- 8  |
| a Little ovel Table       | 0-02- 8  |
| a Bread Trough            | 0-02- 2  |
| 8 Black Chears            | 1-00- 0  |
| 10 old Chears             | 0-08- 0  |
| a meal Chest              | 0-08- 0  |
| a flax Comb               | 0-04- 8  |
| an old Brass Kittle       | 0-10- 8  |
| an Iron Kittle            | 0-02- 8  |
| 2 Iron poots              | 0-06- 0  |
| 7 pewter platters         | 01-17-00 |
| 3 pewter Basons           | 00-09-00 |
| 12 pewter plates          | 00-08-00 |
| 3 pewter porringers       | 00-02-00 |
| a Salt Seller             | 00-01-00 |
| old pewter                | 00-04-08 |
| the best worming pann     | 00-05-04 |
| Erthan ware               | 00-05-00 |
| Hand Irons one pare       | 00-13-08 |

|                                 |           |
|---------------------------------|-----------|
| Three Trammils                  | 00—13—00  |
| a Cheas press                   | 00—02—08  |
| 4 old Baskits                   | 00—04—00  |
| an old Chest & 2 boxes          | 00—02—08  |
| glass Bottels & tee Cups        | 00—02—08  |
| 13 pound of wolling yarn        | 01—02—02  |
| a Lining Wheel                  | 00—08—00  |
| Sheeps Wooll                    | 01—00—00  |
| a frying pan                    | 00—01—04  |
| a Churn                         | 00—02—00  |
| a Clock Real                    | 00—02—08  |
| 3 Hogsheds                      | 00—12—00  |
| 11 Barils                       | 01—02—00  |
| Dry Casks & Tubs                | 00—05—04  |
| Cart & Wheels                   | 02—00—00  |
| Two Chains                      | 01—08—00  |
| Horse Tackling                  | 00—06—08  |
| a Set of Cart Boxes and hooks   | 00—13—06  |
| a Bettle & 3 Wedges             | 00—06—08  |
| old Iron                        | 00—10—00  |
| 3 pailles & a Bottle            | 00—03—00  |
| a Brass Skillet                 | 00—01—00  |
| a hoe                           | 00—02—00  |
| a Spanshkle                     | 00—02—03  |
| 2 Ploughs & plough Irons        | 00—14—08  |
| 3 pitch forks                   | 00—02—00  |
| Three Shovels                   | 00—02—00  |
| 2 yokes & yoke Irons            | 00—04—00  |
| a Grinstone Crank               | 00—02—00  |
| 3 old axes & a Chessel          | 00—06—0   |
| an old Sled                     | 00—02—00  |
| 17 Sheep and 11 Lambs           | 5—08—00   |
| a mare                          | 08—00—00  |
| ye Best yoke of oxen            | 08—00—00  |
| a yoke of oxen                  | 06—13—00  |
| 2 Cows & Calves                 | 05—17—00  |
| 2 New milk Cows                 | 04—16—00  |
| a farrow cow                    | 02—02—8   |
| 2 Dry Cows                      | 03—09—0   |
| 2 Two yer old hiffer            | 02—08—0   |
| 3 yearlands                     | 02—02—8   |
| 4 Hoggs & 3 piggs               | 03—00—00  |
| a Saddle & Bridle               | 00—10—00  |
| a year old Colt                 | 05—00—00  |
| 8 pewter Spoons                 | 00—02—00  |
| a Raper                         | 00—06—00  |
| a Chafin Dish                   | 00—02—00  |
| a meal seve                     | 00—02—00  |
| flax In the Bundle              | 01—07—00  |
| an old Sithe & a hayhook        | 00—02—00  |
| <hr/>                           |           |
|                                 | 59—17—06  |
| <hr/>                           |           |
| The personal Estate             | 129—06—08 |
| <hr/>                           |           |
| 2 acres of Land at Reedy marsh  | 10—0—0    |
| 4 acres of marsh at Paine Crick | 18—00—00  |

3 acres called Days marsh  
2 acres of thatch Bank at Hole Island

13—10—00  
10— 0— 0

The || Homestead || Lands & Buildings  
Lying in Ipswich being 240 Acres

£51 : 10 : -0  
£770—00—00

JOHN ABBOT  
JONATHAN FOSTER  
THOMAS PERLEY

Her  
RUTH R PERLEY  
mark

Essex Ss, Ipswich June 18 1753.  
then Ruth Perley made oath to this Inventory and if any thing further  
appeared she would Cause it to be added  
Before THOMS. BERRY Jd. Prob

### CHILDREN.

#### 63. REV. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> PERLEY, 1742-1831.

Married his cousin Hephzibah, daughter of John and Mercy (Howe)  
Fowler.  
8 children.

Samuel Perley was graduated from Harvard College in 1763, and afterwards studied under the Rev. George Lesslie. He led a company of Volunteers to the battle of Bunker Hill, but arrived too late to be of service. He was pastor of the First Presbyterian Church in Seabrook, N. H., and his parish was said to be a sort of Gretna Green for all the discontented lovers in Massachusetts. He preached for a time both in Moultonborough, N. H., and Groton, N. H., and afterwards in Gray, Maine, where he served until 1791, after which time he did not preach. He practiced medicine during and after his ministry, and was a justice of the peace for 21 years. He was representative to the General Court, and in 1787, was a member of the convention that ratified the federal constitution, and voted in favor of its adoption.

#### 64. Capt. JOHN<sup>5</sup> PERLEY, 1743-1811.

Married 1st., Lucy, daughter of Joseph and Mary Holland.  
Married 2nd., Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Appleton) Mighill.  
14 children.

John Perley marched on the Lexington Alarm, 19 April 1775, in the company of Capt. Abraham Howe. After his second marriage he lived on the old Mighill homestead, in Rowley, which was inherited by his wife. He was very fond of trees, and many that he set out, are still standing.

65. Capt. NATHANIEL<sup>s</sup> PERLEY, 1745-1779.

Married Sarah Dutch, of Ipswich.  
6 children.

Nathaniel Perley was in the company of Minute Men that marched on the Lexington Alarm, under the command of Capt. Daniel Rogers. He afterwards became a successful privateer, and was commissioned commander of "The Success," 15 Aug. 1776. This vessel was captured by the British, with all on board. Being an officer he refused to do menial duty, and was instantly shot.

66. RUTH<sup>s</sup> PERLEY. 1747-1769.

Married, Jonathan, son of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Blunt) Ames, of Boxford.  
1 child.

Ruth (Perley) Ames was believed to have been poisoned by her mother-in-law, who was tried for murder, but acquitted. In accordance with a superstition of the times, the dead body was covered with a sheet, and all persons present were asked to touch the corpse, the belief being that when the murderer performed this ceremony, blood would flow and stain the sheet. Mrs. Ames and her son Jonathan refused to do this. So great was the hostility against them, that the Ames estate was sold, and the family moved to parts unknown. A full account of the affair can be found in the Essex Antiquarian, Vol. II, page 1.

67. Dr. ABRAHAM<sup>s</sup> PERLEY, 1749-1776.

Dr. Abraham Perley settled in New Gloucester, Me., for the practice of his profession, where he remained but a short time, dying unmarried, at the home of his brother, Rev. Samuel Perley, at the early age of twenty-six.

68. MARTHA<sup>s</sup> PERLEY, 1752-1837.

Married SAMUEL PORTER. 1746-1833. (See PORTER FAMILY.)

### **PEDIGREE III.**

#### **The Dodge Family.**

Not much has been published in reference to the Dodge family previous to their emigration to America, though it is well known that the English family flourished in Shropshire and Somersetshire, and that the name was spelled Doidge. Mr. Joseph T. Dodge, of Madison, Wisconsin, has compiled a very complete and painstaking genealogy of the American Dodges, which is recommended to those who wish more detailed information of these kinsmen.

69.

#### **JOHN DODGE,**

Lived in the parish of Middlechinnock, Somersetshire, England.

Married **MARGER Y** . . . . .

In his will he mentions his wife, Margery, his sons Michael, William, Richard, his daughter Mary, and two grandsons, both named John.

#### **CHILDREN.**

70. **RICHARD<sup>1</sup> DODGE, 1602-1671.**

Married Edith . . . . .

7 children.

Richard Dodge first came to Salem, but finally settled in North Beverly. He was a quiet man, who gave his attention chiefly to farming and domestic affairs. He was a loyal member of the church, to which he was a generous contributor, and gave the land for a cemetery. His interest in education is shown by the fact that his name heads the list of twenty-one subscribers to a fund for Harvard College, and that he gave four times as much as any of the others.

71. **WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> DODGE, 1604-1692.** (See beyond.)

Married **ELIZABETH** . . . . .

72. MARY DODGE, lived and died in England.

73. MICHAEL DODGE, lived in the parish of East Coker, Somersetshire, England. His son,

74. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> DODGE came to America, and settled in Beverly, where he was commonly known as Coker William Dodge. He married Elizabeth Haskell, and had 6 children.

# 71.

## WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> DODGE,

Born in England about 1604; died between 1685 and 1692.

Married ELIZABETH . . . . .

William Dodge came to New England in the "Lyons Whelpe," in the year 1629, the ship he came in being one of the fleet of Gov. Winthrop, which brought about forty planters, chiefly from Somersetshire and Dorsetshire. A letter to Gov. Winthrop describes him as "a skilful husbandman", and asks that he be given "ye charge of ye team of horses". He lived in Beverly, where he became a useful and influential citizen, being elected or appointed to serve the town in many ways, . . . . . selectman, grand juryman, trial juryman, on church and town committees, and deputy to the General Court. In 1685, he disposed of his landed estate by deed, imposing on his son William the duty of "paying to my brother if he come to New England and dwell in this town of Beverly £5 per annum as long as he shall dwell here."

## CHILDREN.

75. JOSIAH<sup>2</sup> DODGE, killed by the Indians during the Narraganset war, 1676.

76. Capt. JOHN<sup>2</sup> DODGE, 1636-1723.  
Married, 1st., Sarah Proctor, of Ipswich.  
Married, 2nd., Mrs. Elizabeth (Tenney) Woodbury.  
7 children.

Capt. John Dodge lived in Beverly, where he owned a mill at the head of Beverly Cove. He served in the war against the Narragansets, 1676, and was prominent in the affairs of the colony, being on many committees, and serving as representative to the General Court.

77. Capt. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> DODGE, 1640-1720.  
 Married 1st., Mrs. Mary (Conant) Balch.  
 Married 2nd., Mrs. Joanna (Hale) Larkin.  
 Married 3rd., Mrs. Mary Creatty.  
 10 children.

Capt. William Dodge inherited the homestead in Beverly, where he lived, and where he was much engaged in public affairs. He gained great distinction by his services in the Narraganset war. The record of his services to the colony makes a long list, and includes nearly every office in the gift of the people.

78. HANNAH<sup>2</sup> DODGE, Born 24 July 1642; died 2 Jan. 1688, aged 45 years.  
 Married 1st., SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> PORTER. (No. 3, PORTER FAMILY.)  
 Married 2nd., Thomas, son of Humphrey and Elizabeth Woodbury, of Beverly, where he owned large estates.

#### CHILDREN.

10. JOHN<sup>2</sup> PORTER, 1658-1753. (See PORTER FAMILY.)  
 Married LYDIA HERRICK. 1661-1737. (See HERRICK FAMILY.)

79. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> WOODBURY, 1662-1725.  
 Married Joanna Wheeler.  
 9 children.

80. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> WOODBURY, 1666-1689.

81. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> WOODBURY, 1667-1698.  
 Married Abigail . . . .  
 5 children.

82. ISRAEL<sup>2</sup> WOODBURY, 1670-

83. HANNAH<sup>2</sup> WOODBURY, 1672-  
 Married John Ober, of Beverly.

84. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> WOODBURY, 1676-1748.  
 Married Joseph Herrick.  
 5 children.

85. A daughter,<sup>2</sup> 1679- Died young.

86. SUSANNA<sup>2</sup> WOODBURY, 1680-1716.

87. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup> WOODBURY, 1682-1774.  
 Married Eleanor Ellinwood.  
 13 children.



## PEDIGREE IV.

### The Herrick Family.

(Eirikr, Eric, Erick, Ericke, Ereke, Eyrek, Eyreck, Eyrick, Eyricke, Eyryk, Eyryck, Erryk, Hearick, Herik, Herick, Hericke, Heryck, Heyrick, Hericke, Heyricke, Heyrick, Herriek)

This name is of Scandinavian origin, and is the northern form of Enrique, Enrico, Henricus and Henry of southern nations. Instead of using this name, some members of the family called themselves de Stretton, from their place of residence.

"The Eyricks were seated, at a very remote period, at Great Stretton, Leicester Co., in that respectable line of life, so justly the pride of an Englishman, free tenants of their own lands, two virgates of which they held under the Abbey of Leicester, on the payment of an annual quit rent to the king of a pound of pepper". Dean Swift says, "There is a tradition that the most ancient family of the Ericks derive their lineage from Erick the Forester, a great commander, who raised an army to oppose the invasion of William the Conqueror, by whom he was vanquished, but afterwards employed to command that prince's forces, and in his old age retired to his house in Leicestershire, where he ended a stormy and eventful life, and where his family hath continued ever since."

In the year 1901, the compiler of this volume had the pleasure of calling at Beaumanor Park Hall, Loughborough, Leicester Co., England, for several centuries past, the home of the Herricks. Beaumanor is one of those great estates, so common in England. "As far as the eye can reach, all the land belongs to Beaumanor," we were told. The house, situated some two miles from the park entrance, is a large modern residence, surrounded by fine lawns and gardens. Three other

buildings have stood on this site, the first one having been built in 1340.

From the very nature of the case, any pedigree that goes back into the Middle Ages must be largely legendary, and this one is no exception. The ancient authorities, like many modern ones, vary in their accounts, and there are always gaps in such a lineage. In early times, it was considered discreditable for a man to die of illness in bed, and when such a calamity occurred in a household, the victim was seldom mentioned afterwards. A son with such a paternity, would like to have it forgotten, and would talk of his grandfather and great-grandfather, who perished on the battle field, but would not mention the father who died a natural death. Many other such pedigrees might be printed here, but this one is given as a fair sample of them all.

In the following pedigree, the names from Siwald III, to Harold Gormson are taken from "The Danish History of Saxo Grammaticus," the earliest Danish historian, who flourished in the Middle Ages. The others are taken from "The History and Antiquities of Leicester County" by John Nichols, and from the Herrick Genealogy, by Gen. Jedediah and Lucius C. Herrick, M. D.

The Herrick coat of arms bears a bull's head as a crest, and the motto is "Virtus omnia Nobilitat."

88. SIWALD III, King of Denmark, had a son,

89. SNIO, of whom many romantic tales were told. He married the daughter of the king of the Goths. They had a son,

90. BIORN, who had a son,

91. HARALD II, whose son,

92. GORM I, married a Swedish woman. Gorm cared more for knowledge than for war, and was highly honored among the Danes. He travelled much, even reaching Iceland. His son,

93. GOTRIC, or Gothry, or Godfred, flourished about 800. He married a daughter of Gaut, King of Norway. He was a successful warrior, and added much to his kingdom. He is the first of the genuinely historic Danes. His daughter,

94. ELSA, married Siward II, also called Siward Ring, of Norway. Their son,

95. RAGNAR LODBROK, flourished in the 9th century. He married Thora, daughter of Herraud, or Heroth, of the old line of Swedish kings. Ragnar was a genuine viking, and a great hero among the Danes. He received his name Lodbrok (Shaggy Breeches) from his father-in-law. King Herraud offered his daughter in marriage to any one who would slay two snakes that were ravaging his kingdom. Ragnar dressed himself in very wooly clothes, plunged into the river and allowed the water to freeze his garments stiff, and then attacked and killed the serpents. When Herraud saw him in this array, he called out "Lodbrok" and the name ever clung to him. He was in a state of continual war, and was finally captured by the English, who threw him into a dungeon with venomous reptiles, and left him to perish. His son,

96. SIWARD III, was Earl of Scotland, and King of Denmark. He received the Danish kingdom by a sovereign vote of the people. "He liked better to be famous with the gown than with the sword," and for many years he was neither attacked by his enemies, nor did he attack them. His son,

97. ERIK, the CHRISTIAN, began life emulating the deeds of his grandfather, but later became a Christian. He married a daughter of the Earl Harald of Jutland. Their son,

98. KANUTE I, was a man of great ability and integrity, but remained a pagan to the end of his days. His son,

99. FROTHA VI, or Frode, died young. His son,

100. GORM II, the Englishman, ruled for a time both in England and Denmark, but later allowed England to slip out of his control. His son,

101. HARALD III, devoted himself to preserving his kingdom rather than extending it. His son,

102. GORMO III, L' Ancient, Tardus, reigned from 860 to 936. He married Thyra, daughter of Ethelred the Unready, King of England and grand-daughter of Alfred the Great. Gorm was very famous in his times, and added greatly to his kingdom, and was the first to rule all Denmark. He was the last of the pagan kings, though he married a Christian woman. His son,

103. HARALD IV, also called Harald Gormson, and Blaataand (Bluetooth); married Gynthia, Queen of Sweden. He was enthroned 946. His son,

104. ERICKE, invaded England, but was conquered and compelled to settle in East Anglia, now known as Leicestershire. He is known in history as "Ericke, King of those Danes who hold the Countrie of East Angle." He was the great-grandfather of,

105. ERIC, the FORESTER, who owned extensive domains along the sources of the Severn and on the borders of Wales. From him was descended,

106. EYRYK of Great Stretton, who lived in the times of Henry III. He had a son,

107. HENRY EYRYK, of Great Stretton, living in the 12th Century, who had a son,

108. JOHN EYRYK, of Great Stretton, whose son,

109. ROBERT EYREK, of Stretton, married Joanna . . . They had a son,

110. SIR WILLIAM EYRYK, also known as Sir William de Stretton; Knight; he was living in 1355. From him was descended,

111. ROBERT EYRICKE, of Houghton-on-the-Hill, who was living in 1450; he married Agnes . . . Their son,

112. THOMAS EYRICK, gentleman, of Houghton, died 1518. He settled in Leicester, and his is the first of the name on the books of the corporation, where he is recorded as a member of that body in 1511. He is buried in St. Martin's Church. His son,

113. JOHN HEYRICK, of Leicester, was born about 1513; died 2 April 1589.

Married Mary, daughter of John Bond, of Wardende, (Little Bromwich) Warwickshire. Her portrait is to be found in Nicholl's History of Leicester Co., the original of which hangs in Beaumanor Park Hall. She lived to be 97 years old. Her grandfather, Thomas Bond, was mayor of Coventry in 1497, and was a noted man in his times. He was much given to works of benevolence, and founded a hospital. His son,

114. SIR WILLIAM HERRICK, born about 1557; died 20 March 1652.

Married, 6 May 1596, Joan, daughter of RICHARD and MARY (HILLDERSON) MAY, of London. She was born in 1578 and died 3 July 1645.

Sir William Herrick, the most illustrious member of this family "was a man of great abilities and address, remarkably handsome in person, and high in the confidence of Queen Elizabeth and James I, and by honorable services to both, acquired a large property." He was in business for himself, being "gooldsmyth at the Rose in Cheapside." He was not only the court banker, but also Teller of the Exchequer, and member of parliament, serving several terms. About 1595 he bought Beaumanor Park, and retired to private life, devoting himself to the care of his estates. In 1605 he was knighted by King James "for making a hole in the

great diamond the King did wear." Fine portraits of Sir William and Lady Joan hang in the dining room at Beaumanor, his bearing the date 1628, and hers the inscription

"Art may hir outside thus present to view  
How faire within no art or tongue can shew."

The following inscription may still be seen on the north wall of St. Martin's Church in Leicester.

Mors mihi lucrum.  
Hic sepultum jacet corpus Gulielmus Herrick  
de Beaumanor, in com Lecestriae, equilis aurati;  
qui matrimonis junctus erat Joannae May  
filiae Ricardi May, de Mayfield, in com Sussexicae  
armigeri; ex qui generat 7 filios et 5 filias.  
Tandem, anno D'ni 1652, Martii 20, aetatis 96,  
obdormuit in Dominus.

## 115.

HENRY<sup>1</sup> HERRICK,

Fifth son of SIR WILLIAM HERRICK, born at Beaumanor Park, Loughborough, Leicester Co., England, in 1604; died in Salem, Mass., 1671.

Married EDITH, daughter of HUGH and ALICE LASKEN, of Salem. She was born 1614, and was living in 1677.

Little has been found in reference to the Lasken Family. In 1635 Hugh Lasken was one of the proprietors of Salem; 1636, church member; and in 1654 he sold his dwelling house together with ninety acres of upland and six acres of meadow to Roger Haskell. The inventory of his estate was taken 21 March 1659, and Henry Herrick was appointed administrator.

Just when Henry Herrick came to America is not known, but it is probable that he first went to Virginia, and from there to Salem, where he settled at Cape-Ann-Syde, now Beverly. Soon after his arrival in Salem, he bought large tracts of land, and gave a large farm to each of his sons. He was himself a farmer in easy circumstances, and devoted himself to the care of his estates. He was a Puritan, and he and his wife were among the founders of the First Church in Beverly. That he was a man in advance of the times in which he lived is shown by the following extracts from the records of the Essex County Court.

"Henerie Hericke and his wife Edith are fined 10s and 11s for costs of court for aiding and comforting an excommunicated person contrary to order."

"Henry Herrick and Benjamin Balch fined for entertaining Nicholas Dickap." Nicholas Dickap's sole offence was that he was a stranger in Beverly.

Henry Herrick had a large family of children, twelve sons, it is said, and several daughters; but those given here are the only ones that lived to adult life.

#### WILL.

I, HENRY HERRICK, of the town of Beverly in the county of Essex in New England being in a decaying estate of body but perfect in mynd and memorye through the Lords mercy do hereby make my last will and testament whereby I committing my body to the earth and my Soule to the mercy of god in christ Jesus. I dispose of my estate in order following.

Imps. I give unto my Deare and loving wife Edith the westward-most halfe of my now dwelling house, that is the lower roome and leantoo behind it, together with free egress and ingress in and out of it, and also, the use of the cellar, well, yard and housings and garden theese to have and enioy Dureing her naturall life, further I give to my sd wife four of my best milch cows & 4 sheepe which she shall choose and all my house-hold stufe, these to be at her absolute free disposal, also I give unto my sd wife the sixt part of the fruits that shall be rayssed from the corne lands and Orchard wch I leave to my executor Henry and in the possession of my sonn Iohn. Also I give unto my sonn Thomas all my wearing apparell except my best great coat, & that 20 acres of land where his house standeth, with ten pounds to be payed to my sonn Iohn wch my executor seeth need to supplye his wants. And if in case he live and die a single pson the lands shall remaine to my sonns Ephraim & Joseph, equally devided & the ten pounds to my son Benjamin, if not make use of to supply him. Also I give my son Zachry one hundred Acres of land lying in Birch plaine wch I bought of Francis & Henry Skerry of Salem with 5 acres of meadow lying in Wenham meadow belonging to it, and 16 acres of land more or lesse wherein his house standeth & fenced in by him. Also I give my sons Ephraim, Joseph & Iohn that farme I bought of Mr. Allford the 20 acres jinen to Thomas being first measured out to him, the rest to be equally devided betweene them three, yet so that Ephraim and Joseph may inioy what they have improved and fenced, and Iohn what is improved by Henry, so as to pay the sixt part of the p'duce to my wife before expresat. Also I give to my sonn Iohn the two lotts I bought of Henry Rennolds of Salem & Richard Kimbal of Wenham. Also my Sonn Iohn is to have two acres of meadow in Bouncares meadow. Also the bedding he lyeth upon, and my cart and plow with the chaine thereof. Also I give Ephraim moreover one milch cow and my best great coate and unto Joseph I give moreover two ewe sheep and my timber chain. I give unto ny son Beniamyn all that pasture land called my english pasture, wch. joyneth on the east syde to Andrew Eliott, lyeing betweene the cuntrye highway & the mill river, I say all that land lying on the southeast syde of the sd cuntry highway the wch pasture land with its appurtenances, my will is shall remaine in the hands of my sonn Henry to improve until Beniamyn be 21 years of age and in case he dye before he be 21 years of age I give the sayd land to my sonn Henry, he paying unto my children Zachry Ephraim Joseph & Elizabeth four pounds apeece. Also I give to my daughter Elizabeth forty pounds viz. 14 lbs. to be payd by my sonn Henry within three months after the confirmation of my will and the rest to be made up in 3 cows & movables allready in her possession. And to Iohn the youngest yoke of steers, and

whatsoever I give unto any of my children heerin mentioned by this will, I give to them their heires executors administrators & assigns forever And for the rest of my estate not above mentioned I give it all to my sonn Henry, he paying unto his mother the sixt part of the increase of the corne land & orchard during her life, and p'viding for the wintering of four cows 4 sheepe & her firewood redy cut for fire at the dore, for all the year long, and liberty to keep 3 swine at the dore. (I give my son Ephraim one acre of meadow in buncars Joseph 3 acres of meadow in buncars) And to have the p'per use of the parlour & leantoo behind it with free egress & regress to houseing yards for her necessary occasions as is expressed during her life. I say these things premised. I give my sonn Henry my dwelling-house out-houseing orchard & tillage land meadows pasture & woodland with my stock & whatever else wthin dores & wthout, not above excepted making this my sayd sonn Henry my sole executrix of this my last will.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have set my hand this 24 November 1670.

HENRY HERRICK

In the presents of:

ROBERT MORGAN  
NEHEMIAH GROVER.

Mr. John Hale and Capt. Thomas Lathrop chosen overseers of this will. Robert Morgan & Nehemiah Grover testified upon oath in Court held at Ipswich the 28 March 1671 to be the last will & testament of Henry Herrick to the best of their knowledge & that they know of no other.

As attest.

Robert Lord, clerk.

#### CHILDREN.

116. THOMAS<sup>a</sup> HERRICK, birth not recorded.  
Married Hannah Ordway.

117. ZACHARIE<sup>a</sup> HERRICK, 1636-1695.  
Married Mary, daughter of Richard and Edith Dodge.  
8 children.

118. EPHRAIM<sup>a</sup> HERRICK, 1638-  
Married Mary Cross, of Salem.  
8 children.

119. HENRY<sup>a</sup> HERRICK, 1640-1702. (See beyond.)  
Married LYDIA . . . . 1643-1669.  
Married Mrs. Sarah Giddings.

120. JOSEPH<sup>a</sup> HERRICK, 1644-1717.  
Married Sarah Leach.  
Married Mary Endicott.  
Married Mary March.  
13 children.

Joseph Herrick lived at Cherry Hill, and was prominent in public affairs. He occupied many responsible positions, and was representative to the General Court for four years.

121. ELIZABETH<sup>a</sup> HERRICK, 1647-1727.  
Married Philip, son of Joseph and Martha (Kimball) Fowler, of Ipswich.  
9 children.

Philip Fowler was an attorney, and one of the leading men of Ipswich. He had a very superior education, considering the times in which he lived. In addition to the Fowler homestead, given him by his grandfather, he acquired a large property by his own efforts.

122. JOHN<sup>2</sup> HERRICK, 1650-1680.

Married Mary, daughter of John and Mary (Gould) Reddington.

3 children.

123. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup> HERRICK, -1677.

Benjamin Herrick died intestate, his brothers Zacharie and Ephraim being appointed administrators. His estate was divided equally among his brothers and sisters, excepting Thomas, who got nothing. His mother had the income of his real estate during her life.

119.

### HENRY<sup>2</sup> HERRICK,

Baptized 16 Jan. 1640; died June 1702.

Married 1st., LYDIA . . . . , who died 1669, age about 26 years.

Married 2nd., Sarah, widow of Lieut. John Giddings, of Gloucester.

Henry Herrick lived in Beverly, on the homestead, which he inherited from his father, and which remained in the possession of his descendants for many generations. He was not prominent in public affairs, but devoted himself wholly to the management of his estate.

His will, dated 2 Oct. 1700, is still preserved at Salem, but is in a very dilapidated condition. In it he mentions his wife Sarah; his sons Samuel, Jonathan, and Joseph; his daughters Lydia Porter and Elizabeth, wife of Isaac Woodbury; makes his son Joseph executor. He gives to his son Samuel "all that piece of land on which his house now standeth"; to Jonathan, "all that piece of land that he now posseseth, that I bought of John Rayment" also "a piece of meadow Lyeing in a place called Lord's Marsh", and another "parcel of land Lyeing on the West Side of Wenham Pond". "I give and bequeath unto my daughter Lidia Porter the Sum of five pounds to be



paid Within the space of one year after my Decease by my executor herein named Considering what I have already given her att her Marriage”.

He made a similar bequest to his daughter Elizabeth. Joseph received the homestead, and was the residuary legatee.

#### CHILDREN.

124. LYDIA<sup>s</sup> HERRICK, 1661-1737.

Married JOHN PORTER, 1658-1753. (See Porter Family.)

125. Capt. JOSEPH<sup>s</sup> HERRICK, 1666-1726.

Married Mary, daughter of Capt. William and Mary (Conant) Dodge.

Married Mrs. Mary (Thaxter) Cushing, of Hingham.

5 children mentioned in his will.

126. ELIZABETH<sup>s</sup> HERRICK,

Married Isaac, son of Nicholas and Anna (Paulsgrave) Woodbury.

127. SAMUEL<sup>s</sup> HERRICK, 1670-1743.

Married Sarah Leach, of Salem.

10 children.

128. JONATHAN<sup>s</sup> HERRICK, 1672-1724.

Married Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. William and Mary (Conant) Dodge.

Married Bithiah, daughter of John and Bithiah (Mansfield) Conant.

11 children.

## PEDIGREE V.

### The Smith Family.

129.

JAMES<sup>1</sup> SMITH,

(Smyth, Smythe.)

Died in Woolwich, Maine, 1660.

Married ELIZABETH . . . . .

She married 2nd., Richard Hammond, who was killed by the Indians, 14 Aug. 1676. She married 3rd., Capt. John Rawdon of the Sagadahoc militia.

James Smith is said to have come from Cornwall, England, and he lived on a large farm which he bought from the Indian chief, Robin Hood. It was situated on the east bank of the Kennebec river. He appeared at the first court, Ashley House, and was appointed first recorder.

8 May 1648. "Be is known" . . . "that I, Ramegin, soe called by my Indian name, or Robinhood, soe called by English name, Sagamore of Negusset [or Negausseag] doe freely sell vnto James Smith"  
 "part of my land, beginning at Merry-meeting Cove, and soe downward to the maine riuer vnto a rocke, called Winslowe's Rocke, in the long reach, and in breadth eastward over the little riuer running through the great merssh, with the priuileges reserved to me as huntinge, fowleing, fishing and other games." Smith was to pay him or his heirs on the first of November annually "one peck of Indian corn."

(Drake's Book of the Indians, Vol. III, page 100.)

Richard Hammond, with his family, sixteen persons in all, lived in a fort on the Kennebec river, which fort he probably built himself. He carried on trade with the Indians, and they believed that he had cheated them. On the evening of the 13th of Aug. 1676, a party of Indians appeared at Mr. Hammond's house and their behaviour so frightened a young girl in the family, that she withdrew into a field of corn, and made her way several miles to the house of friends, whom she alarmed,

and with them escaped. Mr. Hammond, and his step-son, Samuel Smith, were killed, as were some of the servants. The rest of the family were carried into captivity. When released, the Smith brothers, James, Walter, and Hazadiah, settled in Beverly.

### PETITION OF ELIZABETH RAWDON.

"The humble Peticon of Eliza: formerly the wife of Rich'd. Hammons now the wife of John Rawdon, That yo'r Peticon'r in the late Indian warrs being possest of a Plentifull Estate in Mills & other things w'ch was much damnified Burnt & wasted by the Indians yo'r Peticon'rs husband slain w'th her son & Servants and yo'r poore Peticon'r taken Captive afterward Maj'r Walden was sent to the Eastward w'th Comition to redeem Captives he Vtterly Destroyed the Remainder of yo'r Peticon'rs Estate by Cutting of her Mills, Spoyling her Smith shop & Carrying away her Iron work etc. The Premises Considered by your Excell'cy yo'r Humble Peticon'r humbly Prayes yo'r Excell'cys Warr't to bring the sayd Maj'r Walden before yo'r Excell'y to answer her Complaint" etc. ELI: RAWDON.

### CHILDREN.

130. HAZADIAH<sup>2</sup> SMITH, 1657-1735. (See beyond.)  
Married HANNAH GROVER. 1662-1751. (See GROVER FAMILY.)

131. JAMES<sup>2</sup> SMITH, -1714.  
Married Margaret, daughter of Walter Phillips.  
10 children.

132. WALTER<sup>2</sup> SMITH?

133. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> SMITH, killed by the Indians, 1676.

### 130.

#### HAZADIAH<sup>2</sup> SMITH,

Born about 1657; died about 1735.

Married, 27 May 1684, HANNAH, daughter of JOHN and SARAH (BARNEY) GROVER, of Beverly. She was born 9 Nov. 1662; admitted to full communion in the First Church in Beverly, 1 March 1702; dower set off to her, 22 March 1735; divided among her heirs, 16 Sept. 1751. (See GROVER FAMILY.)

Hazadiah Smith was a carpenter, and lived in Beverly. 1690, he was Sergeant under Capt. Rayment, in the expedition against Crown Point. A receipt at the Salem Registry of Deeds, dated 4 April 1692, is as follows:

I Hisadiah Smith of the Towne of Beverly in the County of Essex in New England and Hanah my wife for & in Consideration of the Sum of fifteen

pounds in good Currant pay & one Cow & one yolk of oxen and \* \* \* timber to our full content & Satisfaction to the value of the full sum afore-said to us in hand already paid by Jacob Barney of Salem of the Same County as afore said due to us by legacy from the Said Barny given to us by our grandfather Jacob Barney Senr Deed."

Hazadiah Smith died intestate, and the settlement of his estate devolved upon his son Samuel, who is called the "eldest son," the widow Hannah Smith declining to serve as administratrix. James, Samuel, Nehemiah, Jonathan, and Josiah, all give bonds and pay to Nehemiah Porter, in right of his wife Hannah.

#### CHILDREN.

(All but Hazadiah baptized 1 Nov. 1702.)

134. SAMUEL<sup>s</sup> SMITH, -1744.  
Married Elizabeth Hayward.

135. HAZADIAH<sup>s</sup> SMITH, Jun., 1686-1732.  
Married Anna Woodbury.  
11 children.

136. JAMES<sup>s</sup> SMITH, -1754.  
Married Sarah Cressey.  
1 son.

137. HANNAH<sup>s</sup> SMITH,  
Married NEHEMIAH PORTER, 1692-1784. (See PORTER FAMILY.)

138. NEHEMIAH<sup>s</sup> SMITH, 1699-1751.  
Married Martha Ellinwood.  
6 children.

139. JONATHAN<sup>s</sup> SMITH, -1751.  
Married Rebekah Wood.  
5 children.

140. JOSHUA<sup>s</sup> SMITH, -1752.  
Married Martha Trelance.  
3 children.

## PEDIGREE VI.

### The Grover Family.

141.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> GROVER,

Probably son of EDMUND<sup>1</sup> GROVER; born 1628; died Aug. 1716.

Married, 13 May 1656, SARAH, daughter of JACOB and ELIZABETH BARNEY, of Salem; she died Nov. 1662. (See BARNEY FAMILY.)

28 Jan. 1684. "I the said John Grover for love & affection that I the said John Grover Senr doe bear unto Hazadiah Smith of ye same place Carpenter as Likewise considering I have Given my daughter in Marriage to ye said Azadiah Smith" conveys to him an acre of land.

### CHILDREN.

142. JOHN<sup>3</sup> GROVER, -1695  
Married Margaret. . . . .

143. SARAH<sup>3</sup> GROVER, 1659-

144. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup> GROVER, was living in Beverly, 1692.

145. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> GROVER, died young.

146. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> GROVER, 1662-1751.  
Married HAZADIAH SMITH. 1657-1735. (See SMITH FAMILY.)

## PEDIGREE VII.

### The Barney Family.

147.

#### EDWARD BARNEY,

Yeoman, of Braddenham, Buckingham Co., England, near Windsor.

Married ISBELL, probably daughter of JOHN ROOLES, of the neighboring town of Turfile.

9 Oct. 1643, Edward Barney made his will, in which he mentions his "son Jacob Barney if he be living at the time of my death, and come over into England."

148.

#### JACOB<sup>1</sup> BARNEY,

Born in England about 1600; died in Salem, 28 April 1673. Married ELIZABETH . . . , who survived him.

Jacob Barney came to America in 1634 and settled in Salem, where he carried on the business of a tailor. He was a large land holder, and served the community in various ways. He was many times trial and grand juror, often selectman, and several times elected to the General Court. He had the courage to oppose the General Court which had decided against a freer franchise. Felt calls him "an intelligent citizen", and says "the loss of such men as Mr. Barney is not easily supplied." In the settlement of his estate, mention is made of the widow Elizabeth, his "only son Jacob", "our son and our daughter John Grover and Hannah Grover" as well as Sarah and Abigail Grover, and his son-in-law John Cromwell is called an heir. The inventory covers two finely written pages, and all the papers are in a good state of preservation.

## CHILDREN.

149. Rev. JACOB<sup>s</sup> BARNEY, born in England.  
Married 1st., Hannah Johnson, of Salem.  
Married 2nd., Ann Witt, of Lynn.  
14 children.

Rev. Jacob Barney was a Baptist minister, and founded churches in Charlestown and Swansea, and was probably one of the founders of the First Baptist Church in Boston.

150. JOHN<sup>s</sup> BARNEY. 1639-

151. HANNAH<sup>s</sup> BARNEY,  
Married John Cromwell, of Salem.  
No children.

152. SARAH<sup>s</sup> BARNEY, -1662.  
Married JOHN GROVER, 1628-1716. (See GROVER FAMILY.)

## PEDIGREE VIII.

### The Trumbull Family.

(Turnbull, Trumbel, Trumble.)

This family traces its ancestry back to a Scotch peasant, who having both strength and courage, saved the life of King Robert the Bruce, from an attack of a wild bull in Stirling Park. King Robert gave him the name of Turnbull, the estate of Badyreul, near Peebles, and the arms which have since been borne by his descendants. On the coat of arms are three bull's heads, with a bull's head for a crest, and the motto is "Fortuni Favet Audaci."

"Bold was the chief from whom their line they drew,  
 Whose nervous arm the furious bison slew;  
 The bison, fiercest race of Scotia's breed,  
 Whose bounding course outstripped the red deer's speed.  
 By hunters chafed, encircled on the plain,  
 He, frowning, shook his yellow lion mane,  
 Spurned with black hoof, in bursting rage, the ground,  
 And fiercely tossed his moony horns around.  
 On Scotia's Lord he rushed with lightning speed,  
 Bent his strong neck to toss the startled steed;  
 His arms robust the hardy hunter flung  
 Around his bending horns, and upward wrung,  
 With writhing force his neck retorted round,  
 And rolled the panting monster on the ground,  
 Crushed with enormous strength his bony skull;  
 And courtiers hailed the man who turned the bull."  
—(Leyden's Scenes of Infancy.)

153.

### JOHN<sup>1</sup> TRUMBULL,

Born in England; died in Rowley, Mass., 17 July 1657.

Married, 7 July 1635, at Newcastle-on-Tyne, England,  
 ELLEN CHANDLER, who died in 1649.

Married 2nd., Ann, widow of Michael Hopkinson, of Rowley,  
 who survived him.



John Trumbull was living in Roxbury in 1639, where he was one of the first members of the Apostle Eliot's church. He soon moved to Rowley, where his life was spent, and where he followed the trade of a cooper. 1640, freeman; 1643, received 31 acres of land; 1650, selectman; 1651, was paid 6s-8d for "keeping the booke;" 1652, on a committee to lay out highways; 1654, among the town charges is one "John Trumbel for warning town meetings and for scoleing and 1 day at court, 8s;" 1655, he succeeded Francis Parret as town clerk and continued in that office until his death; his records are still preserved, and are written in a remarkably clear and legible hand. After his death, his family received pay for his "Keepeing a scoole."

The descendants of John Trumbull have erected a monument to his memory in the old graveyard at Rowley, bearing the following inscription.

IN MEMORY OF  
JOHN TRUMBLE  
one of the early settlers  
OF ROWLEY.  
HE WAS A TEACHER  
AND TOWN CLERK.  
HE DIED  
JULY 17 1657.  
AND HIS WIFE  
ELLEN  
WHO DIED 1648-9.

#### CHILDREN.

154. BERIAH<sup>a</sup> TRUMBULL, born in England; died young.

155. Lieut. JOHN<sup>a</sup> TRUMBULL, 1639-1691.

Married Deborah, daughter of William and Joan Jackson.  
5 children.

1668, Lieut. John Trumbull was granted 70 acres of land; 1670, ordained deacon; 1685, appointed ensign, and later lieutenant; he was one of the owners of a thousand acres of land in Dedham, probably inherited from his father.

156. HANNAH<sup>a</sup> TRUMBULL, 1640-

157. JUDAH<sup>a</sup> TRUMBULL, 1643-1692.

Married Mary . . . .  
8 children.

Judah Trumbull moved to Suffield, Conn., where he was one of the thirty-nine qualified voters at the first town meeting. 1674, he was granted 50 acres of land, and in 1680, received 10 acres more. He was elected selectman, town surveyor, and constable.

158. RUTH<sup>a</sup> TRUMBULL, 1645—  
Married SAMUEL PERLEY. 1640-1725. (See PERLEY FAMILY.)

159. JOSEPH<sup>a</sup> TRUMBULL, 1647-1684.  
Married Hannah, daughter of Hugh and Mary Smith, of Rowley.  
6 children.

Joseph Trumbull sold his property in Rowley, and moved to Suffield, Conn., where he followed the occupation of a farmer. 1674, he had a grant of 50 acres of land, and later received 10 acres more. His homestead and that of his brother Judah lay contiguous on the banks of the Connecticut river. Like his brother, he was one of the few qualified voters of the first town meeting. He had many distinguished descendants, among them being his grandson, Jonathan Trumbull, for 14 years Governor of Connecticut, and the original of the "Brother Jonathan" so familiar to us all in political cartoons; his great grandson, Jonathan Trumbull, for eleven years Governor of Connecticut; John Trumbull, the eminent artist; Rev. Benjamin Trumbull, the historian; and John Trumbull, the poet.

160. ABIGAIL<sup>a</sup> TRUMBULL, 1651-1735.  
Married Joseph, son of Richard and Edna (Holstead) Bailey.  
10 children.

Joseph Bailey lived in that part of Rowley which became Bradford, and which is now known as Groveland. He was one of the leading citizens in civil, military, and ecclesiastical affairs. He was selectman for 23 years, and deacon in the First Parish church from the time of its foundation until his death.

161. MARY<sup>a</sup> TRUMBULL, 1654-1715.  
Married Joseph Kilborne.  
7 children.

## PEDIGREE XL.

### The Dresser Family.

(Drese, Dreser, Druser, Drusure.)

162

JOHN<sup>1</sup> DRESSER,

Buried 19 April 1672.

Married MARY . . . . .

John Dresser was a shoemaker, and early settled in Rowley. He is thought by some to have been a French Huguenot who came from the north of France, and that his name was originally Drusure, in which form it occurs in the early town records. At the general survey of the town, 1643, he received 80 acres of land, and in 1668, 67 additional acres. 1652, the town granted that "John Dreser should Inioy the grasse growing on the hieway that runes along by his acre of salte marsh to the oyster point." That same year, according to the town records, he had four cows and two "calues." 1660, he was chosen "searlher of leyther," which office he often filled, as well as that of selectman.

His will was dated 5 March 1672; in it he mentions his wife Mary; eldest son, John; son Samuel; daughter Elizabeth; his grandchildren, John, Mary and Martha, children of his son John; and two daughters, unnamed, of his son Samuel.

### CHILDREN.

163. JOHN<sup>2</sup> DRESSER, 1640-1724. (See beyond.)  
Married MARTHA<sup>2</sup> THORLEY. -1700. (See THORLEY FAMILY.)

164. MARY<sup>2</sup> DRESSER, 1642-1659.

165. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> DRESSER, 1643-1704.  
Married Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Bradley) Leaver.  
12 children.

166. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup> DRESSER, 1646-1659.

167. ELIZABETH<sup>s</sup> DRESSER, 1650-1718.  
Married Jonathan Hopkinson.

163.

LIEUT. JOHN<sup>s</sup> DRESSER,

Born about 1640; died 14 March 1724.

Married, 1st., 27 Nov. 1662, MARTHA, daughter of RICHARD and JANE THORLEY. She died 29 June 1700.

Married, 2nd., Rebecca, widow of James Dickinson.

Lieut. John Dresser lived in Rowley, where he was elected to serve as tithingman, selectman, and representative to the General Court. "To John dresser Junier for runing the line between vs and Ipswich and topsfeild and the towne, £0-3s-0d," is an item in the town records which indicates that he was a surveyor.

#### CHILDREN.

168. JOHN<sup>s</sup> DRESSER, 1663-1736.

Married, Mercy, daughter of James and Rebecca Dickinson.  
10 children.

169. MARY<sup>s</sup> DRESSER, 1667-1735.

Married Daniel, son of Daniel and Ann (Pell) Thurston.  
11 children.

170. MARTHA<sup>s</sup> DRESSER, 1671-1728.

Married Dea. Anthony, son of Anthony and Elizabeth (Whipple) Potter.  
10 children.

171. JONATHAN<sup>s</sup> DRESSER, 1674-

Married Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Damaris (Bailey) Leaver.  
7 children.

172. JANE<sup>s</sup> DRESSER, 1676-

Married JOHN PERLEY. (See PERLEY FAMILY.)

173. SARAH<sup>s</sup> DRESSER, 1678-1759.

Married Richard, son of Capt. Joseph and Sarah (Swan) Boynton.  
7 children.

174. RICHARD<sup>s</sup> DRESSER, 1679-

Married, probably, Sarah Peabody, and settled in Thompson, Conn.

175. NATHANIEL<sup>s</sup> DRESSER, 1681-1724.

Married Elizabeth Wentworth.

176. LYDIA<sup>s</sup> DRESSER, 1684-1689.

177. ELIZABETH<sup>s</sup> DRESSER, 1686-

Married Robert Day.

## PEDIGREE X.

### The Howe Family.

(Hoo, How.)

This name means a high place; literally, a hill in a valley, and is said to have been originally de la Howe.

178.

### JAMES<sup>1</sup> HOWE,

Son of ROBERT, was born in Hatfield, Hertfordshire, England, 1598; died in Ipswich, 1702.

Married, 27 June 1628, ELIZABETH, daughter of JOHN DANE. She was born in 1608 and died 24 Jan. 1694. The wedding took place at Hatfield, Eng., and the record states that both parties were of that place. (See DANE FAMILY.)

James Howe first settled in Roxbury, but before 1642 had moved to Ipswich, where he spent the rest of his life. He was a weaver. "Mr. James Howe, a good man of Ipswich, 104 years old is buried today. Died, I think, on the Lord's Day night just about the time the news of the King's death was brought from Madeira."

(Sewell. Ipswich Antiquarian Papers, 19 May 1702.)

### CHILDREN.

179. JAMES<sup>2</sup> HOWE, 1734-1702.

Married Elizabeth, daughter of William and Joan Jackson. 7 children.

Mrs. Elizabeth Howe was tried for witchcraft, and executed at Salem, 19 July 1692. In 1712, her daughters, Mary and Abigail received £12 from the province, as damages due them for the prosecution of their mother. During her imprisonment, her husband, who was blind, and one of her daughters, visited her in prison, making the journey on horseback, the daughter managing the horse.

The family who were well-to-do, used up all their means in their endeavor to save the mother. One of the daughters sought out the governor, and implored a pardon, but it was of no avail.

180. MARY<sup>a</sup> HOWE, 1638—  
Married Dea. Nehemiah, son of George Abbott, the emigrant.  
3 children.

181. ABRAHAM<sup>a</sup> HOWE, 1649-1718. (See beyond.)  
Married SARAH PEABODY. 1650-1732. (See PEABODY FAMILY.)

182. Capt. JOHN<sup>a</sup> HOWE, 1636-1728.  
Married 1st., Mary Cooper.  
Married 2nd., Sarah Towne.  
Married 3rd., Mrs. Sarah Dennis.  
13 children.

Capt. John Howe lived in Topsfield, where he took an active part in the affairs of the town. During his maturity, his name is to be found on nearly every page of the town records, repeatedly filling nearly every town office.

183. SARAH<sup>a</sup> HOWE,  
Married John Bridges, of Andover.  
2 children.

184. REBECCA<sup>a</sup> HOWE, -1725.  
Married Stephen, son of Robert and Joan (Harvey) Barnard.  
6 children.

## 181.

### ABRAHAM<sup>a</sup> HOWE,

Born in Ipswich about 1649; died 21 Jan. 1719.  
Married, 26 March 1678, SARAH, daughter of LIEUT. FRANCIS  
and MARY (FOSTER) PEABODY, of Topsfield. She was  
born 1650: died 29 Sept. 1732. (See PEABODY FAMILY.)

Abraham Howe lived on the homestead with his father and had the general oversight of the whole family. He died intestate, but the names of his wife and children are to be found in articles of agreement which are on file at the Salem Registry of Deeds.

### CHILDREN.

185. LOVE<sup>a</sup> HOWE, 1679-1762.  
Married Samuel, son of Joseph and Anne (Hathorne) Porter.  
3 children.

186. INCREASE<sup>s</sup> HOWE, 1680-1754.

Married 1st., Mary Whipple.

Married 2nd., Susanna, daughter of Lieut. Joseph and Susanna Dutch Kinsman.

5 children.

Increase Howe lived in Ipswich, and was the popular inn-keeper of the day. His tavern is now transformed into an elegant private mansion.

"This house is interestingly historic, as Washington was entertained there in 1789; and it was the Ipswich home of Mary Lyon, of sacred memory. Increase Howe is remembered to this day for his bitter opposition to the erection of the first South Meeting-house on the training common, or Green, before his door." It proves that he had an eye for beauty, for his complaint was that "it shut away the stretch of green and river."

187. Capt. SAMSON<sup>s</sup> HOWE, 1683-

Married Alice, daughter of John and Mary (Howlett) Perley.

4 children.

Capt. Samson Howe moved to Killingly, Conn., about 1708. He was a man of imposing figure, being 6 ft. 7 in. high. He was an inn-keeper, and prominent in all town affairs, and representative to the General Court. He was buried with military honors.

188. ABRAHAM<sup>s</sup> HOWE, 1686-1770. (See beyond.)

Married HEPSIBAH ANDREWS. 1691-1753. (See ANDREWS FAMILY.)

189. ABIJAH<sup>s</sup> HOWE, 1689-

Married Hannah Dow.

190. Dr. ISRAEL<sup>s</sup> HOWE, 1693-1740.

Married Mercy, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Dane) Warner.

6 children.

Dr. Israel Howe was the first physician in Andover, and was offered a grant of land as an inducement to settle there.

191. Lieut. MARK<sup>s</sup> HOWE, 1695-1770.

Married, 1st., Hepsibah, daughter of Timothy and Edna (Hazen) Perkins.

Married 2nd., Margaret Perley.

Married 3rd., Mrs. Elizabeth (Chapman) Bradstreet.

Mark Howe is called lieutenant, deacon, and "gentleman" on the town records. During the prevalence of the throat distemper, 1735-6, Mark and Hepsibah Howe lost eight children in twenty-three days.

LIEUT. ABRAHAM<sup>s</sup> HOWE.

Born in Ipswich, 27 June 1686; died 6 March 1770.  
 Married, 31 Jan. 1712, HEPHSIBAH, daughter of CAPT.  
 JOSEPH and SARAH (PERLEY) ANDREWS, of Boxford.  
 She was baptized in Topsfield, 5 July 1691; died 3 April  
 1753. (See ANDREWS FAMILY.)

Abraham Howe lived in Ipswich. He mentions in his will,  
 "my only son Abraham;" and daughters Mercy Fowler, Sarah  
 Pooll, Ruth Perley, Elizabeth Stasee, Hephshibah Kimball, and  
 Jemima. He is called "gent." in the town records.

## CHILDREN.

192. MERCY<sup>4</sup> HOWE, 1714-1773.  
 Married John, son of Ensign John and Mercy (Jacob) Fowler.  
 7 children.

193. JEMIMA<sup>4</sup> HOWE, 1715-  
 Married Jeremiah Smith.

194. HEPHSIBAH<sup>4</sup> HOWE, 1717-  
 Married Daniel, son of Joseph and Sarah Kimball.  
 6 children.

Mr. Daniel Kimball and his eldest son were in Capt. Abraham  
 Howe's company, 19 April 1775.

195. SARAH<sup>4</sup> HOWE, 1719-1770.  
 Married Caleb, son of John and Abigail (Ballard) Pool.

196. RUTH<sup>4</sup> HOWE, 1722-  
 Married SAMUEL PERLEY. 1713-1753. (See PERLEY FAMILY.)

197. Capt. ABRAHAM<sup>4</sup> HOWE, 1725-1797.  
 Married Lucy, daughter of John and Lucy (Boardman) Appleton.  
 9 children.

Capt. Abraham Howe commanded a company at the battle  
 of Lexington, 19 April 1775.

198. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> HOWE, 1728-1768.  
 Married Nymphus Stasee.



## PEDIGREE XL

### The Thorley Family.

(Thorla, Thorlay, Thurlay, Thurlo, Thurlow, Thurell, Thurrell.)

Although not much has yet been found out about this family, there are reasons for thinking that they were French Huguenots.

199.

### RICHARD<sup>1</sup> THURLO,

Died 10 Nov. 1683.

Married JANE . . . ., who died 19 March 1684.

Richard Thurlo was one of the early settlers of Rowley where he lived until 1651, when he moved to Newbury.

### CHILDREN.

200. FRANCIS<sup>2</sup> THORLEY, 1630-1703.

Married Ann, daughter of Anthony Morse.  
9 children.

201. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> THORLEY, 1632-1713.

Married Judith, daughter of Hugh and Sarah (Coker) March.  
7 children.

Thomas Thorley served in King Philip's War.

202. LYDIA<sup>2</sup> THORLEY, 1640-

203. MARTHA<sup>2</sup> THORLEY, -1700.

Married JOHN DRESSER. 1640-1724. (See DRESSER FAMILY.)

204. JOHN<sup>2</sup> THORLEY, 1644-

## PEDIGREE XII.

### The Dane Family.

205.

#### JOHN<sup>1</sup> DANE,

Born at Barkhamstead, England, about 1587; died in Roxbury, where he was buried 14 Sept. 1658.

Married 1st., FRANCES ROWLEY, (?) who came to America with him. There is some doubt about the maiden name of his first wife. She died soon after 1632.

Married 2nd., Annis, widow of William Chandler.

John Dane, "plain tailor and strict puritan," came from Bishop's Stortford, Hertfordshire, England. He arrived in New England about 1636, and lived for a time in Ipswich, but later moved to Roxbury, where the rest of his life was spent.

1652 he made a deed of gift to his "dear and loving wife, Annis Dane, formerly wife of William Chandler, all the housings and lands that were said Chandler's."

1649, "Upon the petition of John Dayne that the house and lands that was Wm. Chandlers" be settled upon "ye said Dayne, he having paid more debts of Chanlrs than the house and land was worth & and also brought up the children of said Chandler w'ch have been chargable to him." This petition was granted.

In his will he gives his son Francis a woodlot; his daughter Elizabeth Howe, a black cow, in the hands of George Abbott, of Andover; his son John a featherbed, a pewter platter, and a yellow rug; and to his widow, most of his movables.

#### CHILDREN.

206. Dr. JOHN<sup>2</sup> DANE, 1612-1684.

Married 1st., Eleanor Clarke.

Married 2nd., Alice . . .

6 children.

Dr. John Dane was the first of his family to come to America, though his parents followed soon after. He was the author of

"A Declaration of Remarkable Providences in the Course of my Life," which is printed in full in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. VIII. When he ran away to play, contrary to orders, he records that his father "toke me and basted me." Later, when about nineteen years old, he received another "basting" for attending a dancing class; whereupon, he took "2 shurts" his best "sute" and a "bybell" and left home to seek his fortune. He had many curious experiences before he settled down at "wood Roe hatfield," where he succeeded so well that he "lived in the chief place in the towne, and toke a prentis and kept a gurniman." But in spite of his prosperity, he was dissatisfied, having a strong desire to "come to nu ingland, thinking I should be more fre here then thare from temptations." He evidently learned that temptations come from within, for later he records "I find here a deuell to tempt and a corrupt hart to deseue." In 1661 his house burned down and he describes the conflagration as "a most uialiant fier." In this record he mentions "my sister How" and my brother How's father, a very onest man."

207. ELIZABETH<sup>a</sup> DANE, 1605-1693.

Married JAMES HOWE. 1598-1702. (See HOWE FAMILY.)

208. Rev. FRANCIS<sup>a</sup> DANE, 1614-1696.

Married 1st., Elizabeth, daughter of Edmund and Ann Ingalls.

Married 2nd., Mrs. Mary Thomas.

Married 3rd., Mrs. Hannah (Chandler) Abbott, daughter of his stepmother.

Rev. Francis Dane lived in Andover, where he kept a private school, in addition to his labors as clergyman. He served the church there for 48 years. He was an able opponent of the witchcraft delusion, which he denounced with persistence and vigor. Two of his daughters, and three granddaughters were among the accused, and three of them sentenced to death, though none of them were executed. After a time, it was hinted that he also was in league with the devil, a suggestion that received scant favor from his fellow townsmen. "A man of strong sense, and fearless courage, and Christian Fortitude. When almost every member of his family was under arrest or suspicion he said, 'the Lord give us all a submissive will, and let the Lord do with me and mine what seems good in his eyes.'"

## PEDIGREE XIII.

### The Peabody Family.

(Pabodie, Pabody, Pabodye, Pebody.)

The name of this family is said to have originated about the year 61, in the reign of Nero, at which time the Britons were in a state of vassalage to the emporor. A kinsman of Queen Boadicea by the name of Boadie, fought against the emperor, but being defeated, fled into Wales, where he lived among the mountains. The name Boadie signifies "Man," and Pea means "Mountain." So the man who lived among the hills came to be called Peabodie or the Mountain Man, and his descendants have been called Boadie, Hill, Mann, Mont, Mountain, and Peabody.

209.

### JOHN<sup>1</sup> PEABODY,

Born in England about 1590; died 1667.

Married ISABELL. . . .

John Peabody came early to New England, and probably lived for a time in Lynn, afterwards moving to Bridgewater, where in 1645, he was one of the original proprietors. He is said to have been the ancestor of all the Peabodies in America.

### WILL.

Last Will and Testament of John Paybody.

In and upon the Sixteenth of July on the year of our Lord 1649, I John Paybody of Daybroock in the Collonie of New Plymouth, Planter, being in perfect health and sound in memory. God be blessed for it, doe ordain and make this my last Will and Testament, in manner and forme as followeth;

*Imprimis;* I bequeathe my soule to God who gave it, hoping to be saved by the Merritt of Christ my blessed Saviour and Redeemer, as for my Worldly goods as followeth;

*Item;* I give and bequeath unto Thomas my eldest Sonne one shilling.

*Item;* I give and bequeath unto Francis Paybody my second son one shilling.

*Item.* I give unto William Pabody my youngest son one shilling.

*Item.* I give and bequeath unto John Rouse, son of John Rouse, my land at Carswell in Marshfield after my wives decease.

*Item.* I give unto John Paybody, the son of William my lott of land at the new plantation.

*Item.* I give and bequeath all the rest of my goods that are knowne to be mine, leaving a Dead unto my wife Isabell Paybody whom I make my sole Executrix of this my last Will and Testament.

*Memorandum.* All these legacies before set down are to be payed by William Paybody my youngest son, when they shall be demanded.

JOHN PAYBODY.

JOHN FFERNESYDE.

Boston New England the 27 of April, 1667.

Mr. John Fernesyde swore to the above.

(Plymouth Col. Rec., Vol. 2 of Wills, p. 41.)

### CHILDREN.

210. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> PEABODY; no record has been found; may not have come to America.

211. FRANCIS<sup>2</sup> PEABODY, 1614-1698. (See beyond.)  
Married 1st., Lydia . . . . .  
Married 2nd., Mrs. MARY (FOSTER) WOOD. (See FOSTER FAMILY.)

212. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> PEABODY, 1620-1707.  
Married Elizabeth, daughter of John and Priscilla (Molines) Alden, of Duxbury. She lived to see her granddaughter's grand-child. 12 children.

William Peabody settled first in Plymouth, but later moved to Duxbury, where he was town clerk, and held many other offices of responsibility. He was one of the original proprietors of Bridgewater, and one of the original purchasers of Sakonet, or Little Compton, R. I., to which place he moved in 1664. A few years since, while repairs were being made on his house, there was found some very old knives and forks, and a peculiar bronze spoon.

213. ANNIS<sup>2</sup> PEABODY,  
Married John Rouse, of Duxbury.  
6 children.

### 211.

#### LIEUT. FRANCIS<sup>2</sup> PEABODY,

Born in England about 1614; died in Topsfield, 19 Feb. 1698.  
Married 1st., LYDIA . . . . .  
Married 2nd., Mrs. MARY WOOD, daughter of REGINALD and JUDITH FOSTER, of Ipswich. She was born 1618 and died 9 April 1705.

Lieut. Francis Peabody came from St. Albans, Hertford County, England, 6 April 1635; having received a certificate of good character from his minister, he was examined for emigration, and gave his age as twenty-one. It is thought that he lived for a time in Lynn; but in 1636 he was living in that part of Ipswich called Candlewood. 1639, he moved to Hampton, N. H., where he remained several years. 1649, "being minded to live nearer Boston" he sold his property in Hampton and moved to Topsfield, where he lived until his death.

"25-1-1650. ffrancis Pebodie of Hampton, planter, for £76 13s. conveys to Robert Drake of Exiter, my dwelling-house, barn and 10-acre lot in Hampton between the houses of Isack Perking and Willi Cole, 6 acres of meadow \* \* \* \* 3 acres of meadow formerly belonging to Isack Pirkins, \* \* \* 10 acres, 13 acres, 13 acres of Marsh towards ye springs \* \* \* one share in ye great Ox common, and 3 shares in the rest of commons".  
(Old Norfolk Co. Records.)

He owned extensive estates, his lands lying in Rowley and Boxford as well as in Topsfield. In 1668, his county rate was £1-4s-2d, the highest in town; 1669, his tax was £4-5s-2d, it being the largest tax paid in Topsfield; 1681, his rate for the minister was £3-4s.

"At the period when the business transactions of this town [Topsfield] begin to appear in record, Lieut. Francis Peabody was evidently the first man in the place, for capacity and influence. And such he continued to be, until the infirmities of age, we may presume, withdrew him from the activities of life".

(Cleaveland's Historical Address. 200th anniversary.)

That he was a man of intelligence and integrity is shown by his constant services to the town. He was soon elected to serve as town clerk and selectman, and filled both offices for many years. 1664, was on a committee to straighten a boundary so as to "not damnify the town." Also on a committee to lay out fifty acres for the "Vse of the ministray." Also on a committee to "Vew A percell of Land" which Edmund Bridges wished to buy of the town. This same year he was given permission to build a grist mill and flow the common, and the town records show that the mill was complete as early as 1666. There is an account of this mill and a picture of it in the Essex Antiquarian for July 1897. 1671, he had permission to build a saw mill, provided it did no damage to the people or their meadows. In 1842 the old saw mill was taken down and used for firewood. In 1895 the old grist mill was still standing, though not in good repair, it not having been used since 1892.

1667. On a committee to "Vew and Lay out a hie way."

1668. On a committee to "Lay out and deuide the Common on Salem side of the Riuer."

1674. On a committee to "bound the medow that old Goodman Gould sould for ye Towne to seuerall of our Nearbores."

1676. Chosen to "Inspect ani parson ore parsons that shall profane the saboth and to proseed against ani that shall be falte as the law deractes."

1680. Chosen to "sele wates and mesures." Also chosen "by the town of topsfeeld \* \* \* \* according to dyraction from the honared maior genarel danison for produsing the best auidanc tha can to proue out titel good to the sile wee liu on."

1680. On a committee to agree with Mr. Danforth in reference to his work in the ministry.

1681. On a committee "to discorse with Mr. Capen to stay and preach here with vs at Topsfield a while." Also, Lliut, pebody and John Gould "are chosen to Transcribe all ye old Towne booke in to ye new Towne booke as is Needfull to bee don."

1683. On a committee to "meete With ye Gentellmen that Come from Ipswich \* \* \* \* to settell a Line betweene Ipswich and Topsfield."

1684. On a committee "to prouide for Mr. Capen ordanation."

1685. On a committee to settle the bounds of the parsonage lands.

1687. On a committee to "seate the people in the meeting house."

1694. On a committee to renew the bounds between Ipswich and Topsfield.

His will is a very lengthy document. In it he gives to his sons, John, Joseph, and William both land and money; to his sons Nathaniel and Isaac, land only, though Isaac receives a large amount, "on consideration of ye providence of God in disinabling him by the loss of one of his legs." He gives 100 acres of land to his wife's son, Daniel Wood. He also makes bequests to his grand children, Jacob Peabody, Samson How, Kesia and Mercy Peabody; and he gives five pounds each to his daughters Lydia Perley, Mary Death, Sarah How and Hepsibah Ray. He provides for his wife as follows:

I do reserve for Mary my wife ye south end of my house for her use to live in, as also ye new cellar, as also ye use of two milch cows which she shall choose out of my milch kine. Also my will is yt my son Isaac shall pay to my wife Mary yearly twenty bushels of Indian corn, four bushels of wheat, four of rye, and six of malt; also yt my wife have liberty to keep two or three swine, as also yearly half a duzen pounds of wool; also my will is yt my wife shall have pasture for her cows with my son Isaac's, as also yt my son Isaac shall provide fodder for them in ye winter; as also yt my wife shall have liberty for an horse to ride on as she shall have occasion. Also my will is yt in case my wife marry again yt then all ye privildges abovesaid shall cease but during her widdowhood she shall also have (as benefit by my orchard) yearly a barrell of cider, as also sour apples as her occasions either in summer or winter shall require. Moreover my wife shall have ye use and dispose of

two beds, together with needful fire wood provided for her, for which end she shall have ye use of such of my oxen as shall be needful. Also I do order yt Samson How shall live with my wife till he shall come to ye age of twenty-one years, and be at her command to be helpfull to her on all accounts as she shall have occasion; and in case Samson How shall be taken away by his father before he shall have served as aforesaid, yt then my said wife shall have that hundred acres of land abovesaid (given conditionally to ye said Samson) to provide for herself such help as shall be necessary: and in case my wife shall dye before ye said Samson How shall arrive at ye aforesaid term of years yt then he shall be at my wife's dispose to whom she shall see good, and in case ye said Samson will not comply with such dispose, yt then ye said hundred acres of land intended for him shall be at my wife's dispose.

Signed: FFRANCIS PABODY.

### CHILDREN.

214. LYDIA<sup>a</sup> PEABODY, 1640–  
Married Thomas Perley.

215. Capt. JOHN<sup>a</sup> PEABODY, 1642–1720.  
Married 1st., Hannah Andrews.  
Married 2nd., Sarah Moseley, of Dorchester.  
11 children.

Capt. John Peabody was the principal town officer in Boxford, serving as assessor, collector, commissioner, moderator, selectman for many years; he was also representative to the General Court several times. In the winter of 1693–4, a Mrs. Eames was left in a state of destitution with six small children to provide for, the eldest not ten years old. John Peabody took the whole family into his own house, and cared for them throughout the winter.

216. Corporal JOSEPH<sup>a</sup> PEABODY, 1644–1721.  
Married Bethiah, daughter of Edmund and Elizabeth Bridges.  
7 children.

Joseph Peabody lived in Boxford, on land belonging to his father at Fish Brook. He served the town as fence-viewer, assessor, tax collector, town surveyor, and selectman for many years.

217. WILLIAM<sup>a</sup> PEABODY, 1646–1700.  
Married 1st., Mary, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Greenleaf) Brown.  
Married 2nd., Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Hutchinson) Hale.  
8 children.

William Peabody lived in Boxford, where he built a saw mill and a grist mill. He served the town as assessor, town surveyor, selectman, moderator, and constable.

218. ISAAC<sup>a</sup> PEABODY, 1648–1727.  
Married Sarah . . . .  
12 children.



Isaac Peabody lived in Topsfield on the homestead, given him by his father, where he was elected as fence-viewer, town surveyor, selectman, constable, and also served on many committees, especially such as dealt with settling bounds, dividing lands, etc.

219. SARAH<sup>a</sup> PEABODY, 1650-1732.

Married ABRAHAM<sup>a</sup> HOWE. 1649-1719. (See HOWE FAMILY.)

220. HEPHIBAH<sup>a</sup> PEABODY, 1652-

Married Daniel, son of Joshua and Sarah (Waters) Rea.  
7 children.

Daniel Rea was a soldier in King Philip's War.

221. MARY<sup>a</sup> PEABODY, 1656-

Married 1st., John Death, of Sudbury, or Framingham.

Married 2nd., Samuel Eames(?).

5 children. (All by her first husband.)

The name Death was not an uncommon one in colonial times, but this family had theirs changed to How.

222. RUTH<sup>a</sup> PEABODY, 1658- died before her father.

223. DAMARIS<sup>a</sup> PEABODY, 1660-1660.

224. SAMUEL<sup>a</sup> PEABODY, 1662-1711

225. JACOB<sup>a</sup> PEABODY, 1664-1689.

Married Abigail, daughter of Edmund and Mary (Browning) Towne, of Topsfield.

3 children.

226. HANNAH<sup>a</sup> PEABODY, 1668- died before her father.

227. NATHANIEL<sup>a</sup> PEABODY, 1669-1744.

Married Frances . . . .

No children.

## PEDIGREE XIV.

### The Andrews Family.

(Andreas, Andrewes, Andros, Andrus, Adduse.)

Several persons bearing this name early settled in New England, among them being Daniel Andrew of Salem, who married one of John<sup>1</sup> Porter's daughters; John Andrews of Ipswich; Nicholas Andrews of Rowley; and Robert Andrews, also of Rowley.

A genealogy of this family has been published in the *Essex Antiquarian*, Vol. III.

228.

### ROBERT<sup>1</sup> ANDREWS,

Born in England; died in Rowley Village, 29 May 1668.  
 Married GRACE . . . , who came from England with him;  
 died 4 Jan. 1702. Both are buried in Topsfield.

Robert Andrews lived in what is now Boxford, but so near the Topsfield line, that he was always identified with the Topsfield people. 1661, he bought 200 acres of land on the west side of Pye Brook, and on it, built his first house, which was destroyed. He built a second one which he bequeathed to his eldest son. He also bought land on Fish Brook, and in Rowley Village, and in Topsfield. He was a farmer and carpenter.

His will is much defaced by time, and is preserved between sheets of silk tissue. In it he gives his eldest son, Thomas, the homestead and the land bought from Zaccheus Gould; son Robert, eight score acres of land; John, the Seller Lott; Joseph, the land in Topsfield, bought of John Wild's son; and he mentions his daughters Mary, wife of Isaac Cummings; Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Symonds; Hannah, wife of John Peabody; and his unmarried daughters, Rebekah, Sarah and Ruth.

Grace Andrews, in her will, in addition to the above, mentions "my daughter Rebekah marbol," "daughter Sarah Wood," and "daughter Rutholph."

### CHILDREN.

#### 229. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS, 1645-1718.

Married 1st., Mrs. Martha (Baker) Antrum.

Married 2nd., Mary Belcher.

Married 3rd., Rebecca . . . .

11 children.

Sergeant Thomas Andrews was a carpenter and yeoman, and lived on the homestead in Boxford, bequeathed by his father.

1691. "Corparel Thomas Andrews is Chosen Clark of the marcet to See that all mesures bee capt in good order according to the Standard." He held this office many years, and was also town collector, moderator, selectman, and constable.

#### 230. Capt. JOHN<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS, 1648-1731.

Married Sarah, daughter of James and Rebecca Dickinson, of Rowley.  
10 children.

Capt. John Andrews was a farmer and lived in Boxford, where he occupied a very prominent position; is styled "gentleman" on the records. Served the town as assessor, moderator, selectman many times, constable.

#### 231. ROBERT<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS, 1651-1675.

Killed while storming the Narragansett Fort.

#### 232. MARY<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS, 1638-1712.

Married Isaac, son of Isaac Cummings.

10 children.

Isaac Cummings lived on a farm of 100 acres which he received by deed from his father. 1686, elected deacon; 1673, freeman; 1675, impressed for the Narragansett Expedition; tithingman, selectman, town treasurer, constable; was called "Sergeant, when he took the oath of allegiance.

#### 233. HANNAH<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS, 1642-1702.

Married Capt. John Peabody.

#### 234. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS, 1643-1725.

Married Samuel, son of John and Elizabeth Symonds, of Salem.

11 children.

Samuel Symonds moved to Boxford in 1663, where he became one of the influential men of the town. He served on many committees, was town collector, surveyor, and selectman for many years; constable, and representative to the General Court.

235. REBEKAH<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS, 1654—  
Married Samuel Marble.

236. JOSEPH<sup>1</sup> ANDREWS, 1657–1732. (See beyond.)  
Married SARAH PERLEY. 1665–1694. (See PERLEY FAMILY.)

237. SARAH<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS, 1658–1714.  
Married Daniel, son of Daniel and Mary (Foster) Wood.  
10 children.

Daniel Wood was deacon in the First Church at Rowley, and was also assessor, surveyor, moderator, selectman many times, and constable.

238. RUTH<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS, 1664–1744.  
Married Edward, son of Edward and Elizabeth (Adams) Phelps.  
11 children.

Edward Phelps was a weaver, and lived in Andover until about 1693, when he moved to Lancaster.

### 236.

#### CAPT. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS,

Born in Topsfield, 18 Sept. 1657; died in Salem Village, 28 July 1732.

Married 1st., in Topsfield, 1 Feb. 1681, SARAH, daughter of SAMUEL and RUTH (TRUMBULL) PERLEY, of Ipswich.

She was born 7 June 1665; died 15 Jan. 1694.

Married 2nd., Mary, daughter of James and Rebecca Dickinson.

Married 3rd., Mrs. Abigail (Grafton) Walker, of Salem.

Capt. Joseph Andrews was a carpenter, and lived in Boxford until 1705, when he moved to Salem Village, where he spent the rest of his life. He was among those who opposed the witchcraft delusion, and he signed the petition in favor of John Proctor and his wife, who were accused of practicing witchcraft. He was much occupied in public affairs, serving the town of Boxford as assessor for several terms; town surveyor; selectman, several terms; constable; on the committee to "steat the lien between Topsfield and Boxford this next Aprell and make return to the town;" on the committee to select a site for the church, and on the church building committee.

1700. "The Town Choes .5. men to discoarse with Topsfield Concerning a divisanel lien betwixt Topsfield and Boxford and to see how near we Caen Come to Gather if it might bee to prevent forther trubbell; the names of the men wee have Chose to doe

this sarvis bee John Andrus Josaph Andrus Sargent Josaph Bixbee Corporal Thomas perley and John Pebody."

1703. "The Towne have Choes Josaph Andrus to be the Commesinor to Joyen with the leat Selaect men to tack a trew account of al Rateabl Esteat pouls and faccultyes." "The townen voted to pay John Andrus and Joseph Andrus .26. Shillings out of the Towne treasuray as souen as conveniently may be and in so doing they doe Consent that thaier shal be gats set up throw thair land wher thaier is need of them and if thaier be no damig dun in thaie land in one yers tiem then these waies may stand longer."

His will is in a good state of preservation. In it he mentions his wife Abigail; his sons Joseph, John, Nathaniel, and Jonathan; his daughters, Sarah, wife of Paul Averill, Hephzibah, wife of Abraham How, Lydia Webster, Mary Creesy, and daughter-in-law Abigail Osgood.

#### CHILDREN.

239. SARAH<sup>a</sup> ANDREWS, 1683-1732.

Married Paul, son of William and Hannah (Jackson) Averill, of Topsfield.

5 children.

Paul Averill was a farmer and lived in that part of Topsfield now called Middletown. About 1753, he moved to Killingly, Conn.

240. JOSEPH<sup>a</sup> ANDREWS, 1686-1756.

Married Hepsibah, daughter of Joseph and Ann (Hathorne) Porter, of Salem.

3 children.

Joseph Andrews lived in Boxford until 1718, when he moved to Topsfield, where he bought a farm, which remained in the family for many generations. His house is pictured in the *Essex Antiquarian*, Vol. III, opposite page 113.

241. JOHN<sup>a</sup> ANDREWS, 1688-1745.

Married his cousin, Patience, daughter of Sergeant Thomas Andrews.

6 children.

John Andrews was a farmer and lived in Boxford.

242. HEPHSIBAH<sup>a</sup> ANDREWS, 1691-1753.

Married ABRAHAM HOWE. 1686-1770 (See HOWE FAMILY.)

243. ROBERT<sup>a</sup> ANDREWS, was living in 1718.

244. MARY<sup>a</sup> ANDREWS, 169-

Married Samuel Cressey, of Rowley.

245. LYDIA<sup>a</sup> ANDREWS, 1696-

Married William Webster.

246. Capt. NATHANIEL<sup>s</sup> ANDREWS, 1705-1762.

Married 1st., Mary, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Gerrish) Higginson.

Married 2nd., Mrs. Abigail (Augur?) Peele.

8 children.

Capt. Nathaniel Andrews was first a mariner and then a merchant in Salem, where he always lived. He left a good estate, and devised a sum to the poor of the parish, and provided that the poor who were indebted to him should not be "distressed."

247. JONATHAN<sup>s</sup> ANDREWS, 1708-1737.

Jonathan Andrews lived in Salem; being about to go on a sea voyage, he made his will in 1734, and it was proved in 1737.

## PEDIGREE XV.

### The Foster Family.

(Forestarius, Forester, Forster, foster.)

The emigrant ancestor of the American family was descended from the Fosters of the North of England, who were among the most ancient and well known families of that country. They intermarried with many of the eminent northern families, and occupied many prominent positions. Like most old families, the origin of the Fosters is somewhat legendary. One account gives as the first Foster in England, a Sir Richard Forestarius, brother-in-law of the Conqueror, and consequently son of Baldwin V, of Flanders. Another account calls him Sir William Forestier, "a Norman cavalier;" and a genealogy of the Fosters published in England, calls him Gilbert de Buckton, from his place of residence, or Gilbert Forester, from his occupation.

The Foster coat of arms bears three bugles, the crest being a bent arm bearing a broken lance. The motto is "Si Fractus Fortis."

248.

### REGINALD<sup>1</sup> FOSTER.

Son of THOMAS and JANE (CARR) FOSTER, of Brunton, England, born about 1600; died in Ipswich, May 1681.

Married, 1st., in England, JUDITH . . . , who came to America with him and died in 1664.

Married 2nd., Mrs. Sarah (White) Martin.

Reginald Foster came to America about 1638, from Little Badow, Essex county, bringing with him his wife Judith, and seven children. His Christian name he spelled in a variety of ways,

for instance, Renald, Renol, Renold, Reginold, Regnold, Rejnald, and Ringdell. He settled in Ipswich where he had a grant of land in 1641; in 1647 he bought 6 acres more; and in 1657-8, he bought of Roger Preston, his dwelling house, houselot, barn and other buildings; also another houselot with gardens, orchards, etc., and one planting lot of 3 acres; also a houselot near Meeting House Green. In 1661 he was elected surveyor of highways.

### FROM THE WILL OF REGINALD FOSTER.

Imp. To my beloved wife Sarah, I give the use of the house I now dwell in, and the orcyards and gardens and five pound yearly, dureing her naturall life, and two cowes, which she shall chuse out of my stock, and the keeping of them both summer & winter yearly, also I give her the bedstead with bedding in the parler, and the rest of the linnen & woollen yarne that she hath made and provided into the house, also the use of a bras pot, and cheesePRES, and kneading trough, with the utensils in the Leantoo, and the great kettle, & two skilletts dureing her naturall life, also I geve her three sheepe to be kept winter & summer, also two piggs, and what provision shall be in the house at my decease, also the table and forme for her naturall life, fforther my will is that the household stuff & things that my wife brought into the house when I married her be at her dispose in life and at death.

I give and bequeath unto my son Abraham ffoster, my now dwelling-house and orchard and ground about it, three acres more or less & halfe tha barne, and halfe that land in the field lyeing betweene land of John Denison & Philip fflowlers, and ten acres on this syde of the River caled Muddy River by Major Denisons & John Edwards land, and six acres of salt marsh, All which I give him after my wives decease. I give him four acres of Marsh at Plumb Island and six acres at Hogs Island.

I give to and bequeath unto my son Renol ffoster all the land which he posseses of myne at the ffalls, that he hath built a house upon both upland & marsh be it fifty acres more or less, only to pay out of it within a yeare after my decease to Sarah, my daughter Story, the sum that I have given her, except wt ye sheets and pillow cases amounts to.

I give and bequeath unto my son Isaac ffoster my eight acres of fresh meadow at the west meadows joineing to meadows of his, and four acres of salt marsh at Hogs Island, Jacob to have the use of the salt til the decease of my wife.

I give and bequeath unto my son William ffoster my six acres of land I had of Thomas Smith, & six acres of marsh at Hog Island, the marsh to Jacob till my wives decease.

I give and bequeath unto my son Jacob Foster the house he lives in & ground about it, and my two lotts beyond Muddy River ten acres more or less and the remainder of the salt marsh att Hog Island, further my will is that my son Jacob have my land and barne dureing my wives natural life, further I give him my pasture on the South Syde of the river by Simon Tomsons, and the pasture by Caleb Kimballs, also I give him a feather bed, only my will is that he pay what I have given my wife & keepe in repaires for her yearly, what I have allowed her in my will.

I give and bequeath to my daughter Sarah, William Storey's wife the sum of ten pounds viz., a payer of sheets and a paire of pillow cases, and what they amount to not of the sum, the rest in the hands of my son Renol, which I have willed to him to pay as appeares above.

I give and bequeath unto my daughter Mary the wife of ffrancis Peabody the sum of ten pounds, part of it to be payd in a payre of sheets and a paire of pillow cases and a fether bed, the bed after my wives decease.



I give my grandchild Hanah Story the sum of six pounds viz. a bed bolster pillow and paire of sheetes and blanketts, which are of my now wives making, the rest to be payd by my executors if she carry it well to my wife while she lives with her as she hath done to us hitherto.

My will is that my son Jacob have the implements of husbandry.

My will is wch I desire and apoynt my two sonns Abraham ffoster and Jacob ffoster, to be my executors of this my last will and testament, and request and desire my beloved ffrinds Simon Stace and Nehemiah Jewett to be my overseers to this my will fullfild by my executors, and if any difference arise amongst my wife and children, or amongst them, about any particular in my will, my will is that my two overseers shall end it, and they rest satticefied as they two shall agree, and if they two differ, then a third man, who they shall choose joyning with either of them.

In witness whereof I have sett my hand and seale, read, signed, sealed and declared to be the last will and testament of me Renol ffoster Sen. the day and year above written 1680, as witness my hand and seal.

Witnesses.

JOHN STARKWEATHER.  
NEHEMIAH JEWETT.

REGINOLD FOSTER:

Memorandum. The things given my wife for her naturall life be soe exept she marry againe and what debts shee shall have due for labor & worke shall be for her proper use & sole benefitt, and that the repaires of the house be out of her estate and dureing her abode in it, and that my wife shall have liberty to cutt & procure what wood she needeth from my land at Muddy River, this declared the 5 of March 1644 to be his last will.

RENOL FFOSTER.

In presence of witnesses

JOHN STARKWEATHER  
NEHEMIAH JEWETT.

#### CHILDREN.

249. MARY<sup>a</sup> FOSTER, 1618-1705. (See beyond)  
Married Daniel Wood.  
Married Lieut. FRANCIS PEABODY. 1614-1698.  
(See PEABODY FAMILY.)

250. SARAH<sup>a</sup> FOSTER, 1620-  
Married William Story, of Ipswich.  
7 children.

William Story was a carpenter, and lived in that part of Ipswich, called Chebacco.

251. ABRAHAM<sup>a</sup> FOSTER, 1622-1711.  
Married Lydia, daughter of John and Jemima Burbank, of Rowley.  
10 children.

Abraham Foster was a yeoman and lived in Ipswich.

252. ISAAC<sup>a</sup> FOSTER, 1630-1692.  
Married Mary Jackson.  
Married Hannah Downing.  
Married Martha Hale.  
14 children.

Isaac Foster lived in Ipswich near Topsfield, the town line dividing his farm.

253. William Foster, 1633-1713.

Married Mary, daughter of William and Joanna Jackson, of Rowley.  
9 children.

William Foster was a yeoman, living first in Ipswich, and later in Rowley Village, now Boxford, where he was one of the leading men of the town. He held many positions of trust, and served on many important committees. The first town meetings in Boxford were held in his house, which was the ordinary.

"Theas few Liens may Sertify anney gentilmen whom it may Concern that the Town of Boxford have with the Consent of the Selectmen of Boxford chosen William Foster, Senar, to bee thair ordinary Keeper for this year '93 and doe desier that hee may have a Lisenc for the above said purpos this 13th of June 1693."

as a Test

John Peabody,  
Clark.

254. Dea. JACOB<sup>s</sup> FOSTER, 1635-1710.

Married 1st., Martha, daughter of Robert Kinsman.

Married 2nd., Abigail, daughter of Robert and Mary (Wait) Lord.  
14 children.

255. REGINALD<sup>s</sup> FOSTER, 1636-1707.

Married Elizabeth, daughter of Dr. John Dane.  
12 children.

Reginald Foster lived at Chebacco, Ipswich, and was one of those who took a prominent part against the witchcraft delusion.

249.

MARY<sup>s</sup> FOSTER,

Born 1618; died 9 April 1705.

Married 1st., Daniel Wood. The inventory of his estate was brought in 1648.

Married 2nd., LIEUT. FRANCIS PEABODY.

(See PEABODY FAMILY.)

#### CHILDREN.

256. DANIEL WOOD, -1718.

Married Sarah, daughter of Robert and Grace Andrews.  
10 children.

Dea. Daniel Wood was a farmer and lived in Boxford, on a farm given him by his step father. 19 Feb. 1696, Francis Peabody grants and confirms to his "loving son, Daniel Wood of Boxford," 100 acres of land in Boxford, in recompense "for a time Spent in my service, what was to my full Satisfaction."

For other children see No. 211.

## PART TWO.

### THE DESCENDANTS OF

#### SAMUEL and MARTHA (PERLEY) PORTER.

"Many things which were known to our grandsires are lost to us, and our grandchildren will search in vain for many facts which to us are most familiar."

33.

#### SALLY<sup>7</sup> PORTER, (Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born 1771; died 1836.

Married JACOB CARLETON, of Bradford.

Mrs. Sally (Porter) Carleton is still remembered, (1907) as a woman unusually skilled with her needle. Not only was she proficient in the making of clothes of all sorts, but she knew many kinds of fine needlework, uncommon in those days, and was the teacher of that accomplishment in the locality where she lived.

#### CHILDREN.

257. CAREY<sup>8</sup> CARLETON, -1867. (See beyond).  
Married Lavinia Kimball.

258. ADELINE M.<sup>8</sup> CARLETON, -1883. (See beyond.)  
Married James Emery.  
Married Peter Stevens.

34.

#### BETSEY<sup>7</sup> PORTER, (Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chester, N. H. Died 10 July 1849.

Married, (published 12 Jan. 1789) Emerson, son of Maj. John and Mary (Emerson) Baker, of Topsfield.

Mr. Emerson Baker, with his family, moved to Maine, and thus far, the family has not been traced. Betsey Porter was considered the brilliant one among her brothers and sisters; and when she moved away, her mother said that she did not worry for Betsey, as she could easily get a living anywhere, under any circumstances.

#### CHILD.

259. EBENEZER<sup>8</sup> BAKER.

35.

#### NEHEMIAH<sup>7</sup> PORTER,

(Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Bradford, 18 Sept. 1775; died in Manchester, N. H., 27 Aug. 1853.

Married, 31 May 1801, Lois, daughter of Reuben and Betsey (Carleton) Gragg, of Boxford. She was born Sept., 1780. died at the home of her son, Pierce Porter, in Manchester, N. H., 5 April 1845. Her father, Reuben Gragg was a Revolutionary soldier, marching on the Lexington Alarm, 19 April 1775. (Mass. Archives, Lexington Alarm, Vol. XI, page 259.)

Nehemiah Porter was a small man, very alert in all his movements, and of a somewhat impatient disposition. It is told of him, that on one occasion he made a visit to a son, intending to return by the railroad, then recently built. He arrived at the station about half an hour before the train was due, and being in something of a hurry, and having no faith that the train could be on time, walked the whole distance home, about eight miles. He had a very peculiar cap made for himself, consisting of three triangular pieces of firm woolen cloth, one red, one green and one tan color, all meeting in a sharp point at the top and surmounted by a tassel; a drab cape was sewed to the bottom of two of the sides protecting his neck and shoulders. This cap he wore on all important occasions, and when he appeared in it at the town meeting, he was greeted with cheers.

About 1803 he moved to Raymond, Me., where he owned a farm on the shores of Sebago Lake. He lived here for ten or twelve years, when he returned to Chester, N. H., his parents urging him to do so, as they were old and all their children were married and away. Later he moved to Manchester, N. H., where several of his children lived, and where both he and his wife died and were buried.

His grandchildren still quote his sayings, of which the following are examples. "Let him do as he wants to, and he won't go to the devil grumbling." To a member of the family who was

hunting for a lost article he said, "Look where you think it isn't just as much as where you think it is."

He had a considerable talent for acting, preferring the rather more stately parts; and was often called upon to take part in amateur performances.

Books were neither plentiful nor cheap in his time, but the few he had he mastered; and among them, he loved none better than the works of Josephus, of which he had a very accurate knowledge.

The latter part of his life was spent with his daughter, Mrs. Mary Stark, at whose home he died.

#### CHILDREN.

260. MARY<sup>s</sup> PORTER, 1802-1884. (See beyond.)  
Married Samuel Stark.

261. ABRAHAM<sup>s</sup> PORTER, 1804-1877. (See beyond.)  
Married Harriet Newell.

262. RODNEY<sup>s</sup> PORTER, 1806-1889. (See beyond.)  
Married Mary C. Drew.

263. PIERCE<sup>s</sup> PORTER, 1809-1894. (See beyond.)  
Married Mary A. Brown.  
Married Josephine L. Baker.

264. GEORGE W.<sup>s</sup> PORTER, 1812-1884. (See beyond.)  
Married C. Augusta Reed.  
Married Catherine M. Phillips.

265. CHARLES C. P.<sup>s</sup> PORTER, 1815-1884. (See beyond.)  
Married Caroline Patch.

266. WILLIAM G.<sup>s</sup> PORTER, 1817-1891. (See beyond.)  
Married Cynthia Geer.

267. BENJAMIN F.<sup>s</sup> PORTER, 1820-1898. (See beyond.)  
Married Eliza Buffum.  
Married Izette D. Pickering.

268. ELIZABETH<sup>s</sup> PORTER, 1823-1894. (See beyond.)  
Married Sutherick J. Weston.

#### 37.

#### HANNAH<sup>7</sup> PORTER, (Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born 1781; died in Wenham, 1867.

Married 1st, William Preston.

Married 2nd, Barzillai Bush.

Married 3rd, David Underhill.

Married 4th, James Emerson.

Mrs. Hannah (Porter) Emerson is remembered as a very social, agreeable person; a noted cook; a pattern housekeeper; and a hospitable hostess. She had musical gifts, and was an excellent singer. She knew many old English ballads, and as she spun, she amused herself by singing them, and it was said that she could sing all day, and not repeat herself once. She was four times a widow, and finally made her home with her son, Hiram Preston, at whose house she died.

#### CHILDREN.

269. ELIZABETH BAKER<sup>s</sup> PRESTON, 1802-1849. (See beyond.)  
Married Rufus Phillips.

270. HIRAM<sup>s</sup> PRESTON, 1804-1892. (See beyond.)  
Married Lydia Murray.

271. HANNAH PORTER<sup>s</sup> PRESTON, 1813-1864. (See beyond.)  
Married Howard Goodale.

272. MARY JANE<sup>s</sup> BUSH, 1814-1863. (See beyond.)  
Married Philip Stark.

273. ANN<sup>s</sup> UNDERHILL, 1816-1884. (See beyond.)  
Married Alonzo B. Cadwell.

#### 38.

#### POLLY<sup>r</sup> PORTER, (Samuel<sup>s</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chester, N. H., 1784; died in Tyrone, N. Y., 8 April 1867.

Married, 1st., David, son of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Glidden) Emery, of Auburn, N. H.

Married, 2nd., Charles Emerson, of Chester, N. H.

#### CHILDREN.

274. DAVID<sup>s</sup> EMERY, died in early life.

275. SARAH<sup>s</sup> EMERY, born in Chester, N. H., 2 July 1806; died in Tyrone, N. Y., 28 March 1887.

Married 1st, . . . . Robie, who died early.

Married 2nd, David Hoover, who died 1 April 1844, aged 36 years.  
No children.

Mrs. Sarah (Emery) Hoover was a person of unusual character, and had a very eventful life. Being thrown early upon her own resources, she joined her brother David in a Massachusetts town, where she followed the calling of a tailoress, going about from house to house, as was the custom of the times. While here,

she became acquainted with a family who were going to try their fortunes in what was then considered the far west; that is, western New York. She joined them and made the long journey safely, and started in business for herself, and succeeded so well, that she soon had quite an establishment of her own. Feeling that the other members of her family would have a better chance in the newer section of the country, she returned to Chester, and took back with her, her mother and two young brothers, Charles and Benjamin. The journey was made in a carriage until they reached the Erie Canal, when Mrs. Emerson and Benjamin took the boat, while Mrs. Hoover and Charles continued the journey with the horse. Later she made another visit to Chester, and took back with her John<sup>7</sup> Porter, (No. 39) who remained with her until his death.

276. WILLIAM P.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON, 1807-1902. (See beyond.)  
Married Mary J. McDuffee.  
Married Mary Menter.

277. ARNOLD<sup>8</sup> EMERSON.

278. JOHN<sup>8</sup> EMERSON, -1855.

279. CHARLES K.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON, 1813-1872. (See beyond.)  
Married Hannah Owens.

280. MARY MARTHA<sup>8</sup> EMERSON, 1817-1839. (See beyond.)  
Married Stephen Thompson.

281. BENJAMIN K.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON, 1826-1897. (See beyond.)  
Married Charlotte A. Prescott.  
Married Mary F. Sproul.

## 257.

CAREY<sup>8</sup> CARLETON,  
(Sally<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Bradford; died there 12 July 1867.

Married Lavinia, daughter of Abel and Abigail (Day)  
Kimball.

Mr. Carey Carleton was a shoemaker, and lived in Bradford.

## CHILDREN.

282. LUCRETIA<sup>9</sup> CARLETON, 1832-1889.

283. CAREY F.<sup>9</sup> CARLETON.

284. ORLANDO<sup>9</sup> CARLETON, 1841-1879.

285. SOPHRONIA<sup>9</sup> CARLETON. (See beyond.)  
Married Charles T. Ford.



ADELINE MARTHA<sup>8</sup> CARLETON,(Sally<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Bradford; died in Bethlehem, N. H., 1883.

Married 1st, James, son of Samuel Emery, of Auburn, N. H.

Married 2nd, Peter Stevens, of Washington, Vt.

James Emery was a shoemaker, and lived in Chester, N. H., until about 1841, when he moved to Washington, Vt., where he and five of his children died at about the same time, 1851, all of diphtheria.

## CHILDREN.

286. CARLETON<sup>9</sup> EMERY, -1904. (See beyond.)  
Married Ida M. Richardson.

287. SARAH<sup>9</sup> EMERY, died young.288. GEORGE<sup>9</sup> EMERY, died young.289. CHANDLER<sup>9</sup> EMERY, died young.

290. PORTER JAMES<sup>9</sup> EMERY, born in Washington, Vt., 19 Feb., 1848. For about a quarter of a century has made his home with Mr. Calvin Goodwin, in Chelsea, Vt., where he carries on his occupation of farming.

291. LUCY<sup>9</sup> EMERY, married Charles Smith, and moved to New Jersey.

292. PHILONIA<sup>9</sup> EMERY, died young.293. JULIA<sup>9</sup> EMERY, died young.MARY<sup>8</sup> PORTER,(Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Bradford, 16 Jan. 1802; died in Manchester, N. H., 13 Jan. 1884; buried on her 82nd birthday.

Married, 11 Nov. 1828, Samuel, son of John and Betsey (Stark) Stark, of Manchester, N. H.

Mr. Samuel Stark was a farmer and lived in Manchester, owning a large farm on what is now North Union street.

Mrs. Mary (Porter) Stark was endowed with much personal beauty, great originality of mind, and kindness of spirit. She was a most hospitable hostess, and without any apparent effort, a most entertaining talker. She was unconventional in her dress,

her speech, and her manners, and was usually called "Aunt May" by her friends and acquaintances, as well as by her relatives. During the latter part of her life, her dresses were all made after one fashion, open in front to show a white lace neckerchief, though this was not the fashion at the time, and she usually wore a lace cap. Many interesting stories are told of her, one of which is as follows: She was left in charge of a fever patient at a time when it was believed that such sufferers should not be allowed to drink water. As the case was considered hopeless, she decided to give the patient all the water he wanted. To the surprise of all, he was much better in the morning, and under her ministrations entirely recovered; but it was not until long after that she told of her water-cure. During the 44 years of her widowhood her house was a sort of rendezvous for all her nieces and nephews, a visit to "Aunt May" being always a most enjoyable form of outing. Her sympathies were always with the unfortunate, and the needy never appealed to her in vain. During the course of her life, seventeen children, none of them her own, made her house their home.

#### CHILD.

294. **EMMA<sup>a</sup> STARK**, 1832-1905. (See beyond.)  
 Married A. Foster Morse.  
 Married Charles S. Kidder.

#### 261.

**ABRAHAM<sup>8</sup> PORTER**,  
 (Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Raymond, Me., 5 March 1804; died in Chicopee, 24 Jan. 1877.

Married, 4 Nov. 1828, Harriet, daughter of Ezra and Eunice Newell, of Mason Village, N. H.

Mr. Abraham Porter was a carpenter, and spent the greater part of his life in Chicopee.

#### CHILDREN.

295. **HELEN<sup>9</sup> PORTER**, 1829-1830.

296. **HARRIET<sup>9</sup> PORTER**, born in Boston, 24 Jan. 1831; spent most of her life in Whitefield, N. H., with her uncle, Mr. Abel Newell; but has recently moved to Rockford, Ill., where she resides with her sister, Mrs. Hovey.

297. **EDWIN R.<sup>9</sup> PORTER**, 1833-1906. (See beyond.)  
 Married Harriet Hale.

298. HELEN<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1835— (See beyond.)  
 Married James W. Armitage.  
 Married John W. Miller.

299. WALDO<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1839— (See beyond.)  
 Married Olive B. Sturgis.

300. ALDEN<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1841–1861.

When the war of the rebellion broke out, Alden Porter was the first volunteer in Chicopee, and the first of his company to die, and was called "Chicopee's First Martyr."

301. EMMA R.<sup>9</sup> PORTER, born in Belchertown, 21 Feb. 1845.  
 Married 1st, John Elliott Ballard.  
 Married 2nd, Joseph E. Turner.  
 No children.

Mrs. EMMA (PORTER) TURNER lives in Rockford, Ill.

302. MARIETTA<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1847— (See beyond.)  
 Married Albert Shepard.

303. HENRIETTA<sup>9</sup> PORTER, M. D., born in Belchertown, 27 April 1850.  
 Married Lucius Abbe Hovey.  
 No children.

Mrs. Henrietta (Porter) Hovey lives in Rockford, Ill.

## 262.

### RODNEY<sup>8</sup> PORTER,

(Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Raymond, Me., 17 Aug. 1806; died in Lowell, 8 July 1889.

Married, 28 Nov. 1833, Mary Cutts, daughter of Nathan and Sally (Elliott) Drew.

Rodney Porter was a man of sturdy physique and many excellent qualities. Early in life he moved to Chester, N. H. with his parents, and was apprenticed to the trade of carpenter and joiner. He was an excellent, painstaking workman, and in those days of hand labor found employment in the best of Boston houses. Though having little opportunity for the education of the schools, he was a man of ready intelligence, and well informed on current events, and a genial, quiet, home-loving citizen. Most of his life was spent in Manchester, N. H., but during his declining years he lived with his daughter, Mrs. James L. Campbell, whom he survived but a few months.

## CHILDREN.

304. OLIVE EMMELINE ELLIOTT<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1836-1840.

305. FRANCIS LYMAN<sup>9</sup> PORTER, born 17 May 1838; drowned at Providence, R. I., 21 March 1869.

As a young man, Francis L. Porter was studious and manifested a high intelligence, with considerable mechanical ingenuity. He became an expert photographer, and conducted that business in Manchester, N. H., after which he opened a stationery and news store. Early in the war for the union, he enlisted in the First Reg't N. E. V. Cavalry and went to the front. He participated in several battles, in one of which he was wounded in the leg, the bones of which were so shattered, that he was confined to the hospital several months, and never fully recovered the use of the limb.

306. NATHAN FRANKLIN<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1840-1840.

307. CATHERINE LOIS<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1845-1889. (See beyond.) Married James L. Campbell.

308. FOSTER LAWRENCE<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1847-1848.

263.

PIERCE<sup>8</sup> PORTER,

(Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Raymond, Me., 21 July 1809; died in Manchester, N. H., 6 Sept. 1894; buried in Hooksett, N. H.

Married, 1st, at Amoskeag, N. H., 10 June 1833, Mary Ann, daughter of Joseph and Susanna (Holman) Brown, of Exeter, N. H.

Married, 2nd, Oct. 1856, Josephine [Louisa, daughter of Silas and Dorothy (Templeton) Baker, of Holliston.

Pierce Porter was a tall well formed man, with blue eyes and brown hair. He spent the greater part of his life in Hooksett, N. H., where he followed the trade of a shoemaker, and kept a country store. He was an excellent gardener, very fond of flowers, and had a wide knowledge of the wild plants in the vicinity of his home. From his boyhood he was interested in the temperance cause, and retained his interest to the end of his long life. He was a regular attendant at the Congregational church, and when past eighty, received a prize for perfect attendance at the Sunday School, in this respect, outdoing all the younger members. He was ingenious in the use of wood working tools, and invented several labor saving machines. He read much, his taste including history, travels, poetry, novels and newspapers.

## CHILDREN.

309. CHARLES PHILLIPS<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1834— (See beyond.)  
Married Rebecca W. Saltmarsh.

310. ALBERTINA GERTRUDE<sup>9</sup> PORTER, born at Amoskeag, N. H., 24 Aug. 1836. Married, 25 July 1867, William Alexander, son of James and Jean (McClure) Cochrane, of Boston.  
No children.

Mrs. Albertina (Porter) Cochrane was educated in the public schools of Boston, and afterwards took a course at the State Normal School at Framingham, where she graduated in 1861. She taught from the time of her graduation until her marriage. Since the death of Mr. Cochrane, she has resided in Worcester.

311. GEORGE FRANKLIN<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1838—1897. (See beyond.)  
Married Anna I. Parks.

312. JULIET<sup>9</sup> PORTER, born in Manchester, N. H., 26 March 1843. At the age of fifteen she joined the ranks of the Yankee girls who found their way to Lowell, and was there employed by the Merrimac Corporation for a little more than three years, and then entered the State Normal School at Framingham, where she graduated in 1863. After teaching a few years she took a special course at the State Normal School at Oswego, N. Y., from which place she went to Brooklyn, N. Y., and taught there for three years in the Adelphi Academy, and two years in the Mansfield Academy; then went to LeRoy, N. Y., and taught in the LeRoy Academic Institute for three years; Feb. 1875, began teaching in the State Normal School at Worcester, and remained there until June 1894; in all taught for thirty-one consecutive years. Lives in Worcester.

313. NELLIE JOSEPHINE<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1857—1873.

314. LUCY AGNES<sup>9</sup> PORTER, born in Hooksett, N. H., 11 Aug. 1864. Married, 7 June 1893, James Henry, son of Henry and Mary Jane (Porter) Blizard, of Lynn.  
No children.

Mr. James H. Blizard is in the wholesale leather business, and lives in Lynn.

315. WILLIAM ELLIS<sup>9</sup> PORTER, born in Hooksett, N. H., 15 Dec. 1867. When last heard from was living in Colorado.

264.

GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>8</sup> PORTER,  
(Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Raymond, Me., 9 Feb. 1812; died in Somerville, 24 May, 1884.

Married, 1st., 4 Dec. 1836, Caroline Augusta Reed.

Married, 2nd., 13 June 1841, Catherine Miranda, daughter of Rufus and Elizabeth Baker (Preston) Phillips, of Chester, N. H. She was born in Bradford, 13 June 1822. (See No. 336.)

Mr. George W. Porter, at the age of eighteen, made his way to Boston, feeling that he was old enough to try life for himself. He entered the grocery business, at first living in the family of his employer. A few years later he engaged in the same business on his own account, but left it and became a travelling salesman for a firm of ship chandlers. He was naturally a studious person interested in religious questions, and spent some time in the study of theology; and to the end of his life he felt that the ministry was more in harmony with his natural gifts than trade. When he lived in Boston he attended the church of the famous Hosea Ballou, and was a teacher in his Sunday School. Although his schooling was meagre according to the modern standard, yet he had gifts which remedied this defect. He had an innate loftiness of mind, courtliness of manner, and many noble traits of character.

He was very generous; he always sought the best company; and he was ambitious; not only for himself, but for all his kin. During the latter part of his life he lived in Somerville, where his widow and daughter still reside.

Mrs. Catherine M. (Phillips) Porter, had the best training in her childhood and youth, for the duties of her maturer years, life on an old-fashioned farm. Along with habits of industry, she here learned to find enjoyment in a love of nature which has never left her. The quiet of country life left her leisure to give her attention to high things, and her naturally artistic temperament was strengthened by the constant contemplation of the beauties by which she was surrounded. She has always enjoyed literary work, and has been a contributor of both prose and poetry, to the local publications.

## CHILDREN.

316. GEORGE AUGUSTUS<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1838-1842.

317. WENDELL PHILLIPS<sup>9</sup> PORTER, born in Lynfield, 8 Aug. 1849; died in Somerville, 4 Aug. 1878.

He was a deaf mute, and educated at the Asylum for Deaf Mutes, Hartford, Conn. He was amiable in his disposition, and ambitious beyond his strength. Notwithstanding his limitations, he accomplished more than many who suffer from no such disabilities.

318. HENRY SUMNER<sup>9</sup> PORTER, born in Somerville, 30 July 1852; died in Monterey, Cal., 7 Dec. 1892.

Married Mrs. Elizabeth (Hart) Marks.

No children.

After leaving school, he was employed for a time at the Parker House, Boston, but finally went west and engaged in the mining business. He had fine artistic tastes, and spent much time in oil painting, especially excelling in landscapes.

319. ALICE MAY<sup>9</sup> PORTER, born in Somerville, 8 May 1859.

After graduating from the High School in Somerville, took a course of study at the State Normal School at Salem, and for some years after taught in Somerville. She is now employed as librarian in the Law Library, Post Office Building, Boston.

265.

CHARLES COTESWORTH PINCKNEY<sup>8</sup> PORTER,

(Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chester, N. H., 6 Feb. 1815; died in Manchester, N. H., 7 April 1884.

Married, 1 Oct. 1836, Caroline, daughter of David A. and Susanna (Parker) Patch, of Antrim, N. H.

Mr. Charles C. P. Porter spent the greater part of his life in Manchester, N. H., in the employ of the Amoskeag Manufacturing Co. He was something of a mechanical genius, having invented a "cleaner" or roll cover, by which good work could be done with cotton dyed in the bulk, a very difficult thing to do. The company claimed the invention as theirs, saying it had been thought out during the time he was paid to work for them. Like most of his family, he was tall, straight, and well formed, had dark hair, large gray eyes, and a firm quick step. In youth he was stern, and not over fond of company; still with a friend or two, he loved to go on long hunting and fishing trips, camping out and cooking his own food for days at a time. In old age he was mild, social, hospitable, and fond of children.

#### CHILDREN.

320. ESTELLA ERSKINE<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1838— (See beyond.)  
Married Isaac Sawyer.

321. MORGIANA MONOYA<sup>9</sup> PORTER, born in Manchester, N. H., 20 April 1842.

Married 12 June 1873, Julius Edgar, son of David and Mary L. (Lakin) Wilson.

No children.

Mr. and Mrs. Julius E. Wilson live in Lakeport, N. H., where he is engaged in the manufacture of needles. Mrs. Wilson has a voice of unusual compass and purity, and is also gifted with a genuine love of music. Her voice was cultivated under the best obtainable teachers, and as church and concert singer she has achieved success.

322. SAMUEL AUGUSTUS<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1843-1874. (See beyond.)  
Married Maria A. Jackson.

323. ROSALIND ELLA<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1845- (See beyond.)  
Married Oliver Briggs.  
Married John Hastie.

324. LUNETTA FLORENCE<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1848-1853.

266.

### WILLIAM GRAGG<sup>8</sup> PORTER,

(Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chester, N. H., 11 Nov. 1817; died at Chicopee, 6 Aug. 1891.

Married, in Chicopee, 7 May 1842, Cynthia Ann, daughter of Elijah and Cynthia (Jewett) Geer, of Stanstead, P. Q.

Mr. William G. Porter was a cabinet maker, and lived in Chicopee. He was a man of quiet tastes and refined manners. He was naturally fond of the use of woodworking tools, and spent much of his leisure in the making of household furniture of elegant design and finished workmanship.

### CHILDREN.

325. ELLEN ADELAIDE<sup>9</sup> PORTER, 1844-1858.

326. IDA LIZETTE<sup>9</sup> PORTER, born in Bedford, N. H., 19 Dec. 1849.  
Married 19 Dec. 1871, Edward Rhea, son of Dr. Peter L. and Mary R. (Plocher) Stickney, of Springfield.  
No children.

Mr. Edward R. Stickney was treasurer of the Springfield Water-works. Since the death of her husband, Mrs. Ida (Porter) Stickney has continued to live in Springfield, with relatives.

267.

### BENJAMIN FRANKLIN<sup>8</sup> PORTER,

(Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chester, N. H., 10 Dec. 1820; died in Manchester, N. H., 26 Jan. 1898.



Married 1st, 14 July 1842, Eliza, daughter of Joseph and Nancy (Elkins) Buffum, of Grafton, N. H.

Married 2nd, Izette Disco, daughter of John Pickering, of Pittsfield, N. H.

Mr. Benjamin F. Porter lived in Manchester, N. H., where he kept a repair shop. He had much mechanical ingenuity, and invented several useful and labor saving appliances. He was also a good musician, and was a member of the Manchester Cornet Band, and when the Civil War broke out, he went to Washington with that organization.

#### CHILDREN.

327. JOSEPHINE<sup>o</sup> PORTER, 1843-1843.

328. ELIZA FRANCELIA<sup>o</sup> PORTER, born in Grafton, N. H., 13 Jan. 1848; died there, 3 Oct. 1901.  
Married Chauncey Bonney Littlefield.  
No children.

After a course of study in the Manchester High School, she entered the State Normal School at Framingham, where she graduated in 1866, and after this taught until her marriage. Mr Littlefield is a druggist and real estate agent, and their home was always in Manchester, N. H.

329. ALMA JABINDA<sup>o</sup> PORTER, 1852- (See beyond.)  
Married Elgin C. Wright.

330. WALTER BURNSIDE<sup>o</sup> PORTER, 1863- (See beyond.)  
Married Mary A. Lane.

331. FRED CHANDLER<sup>o</sup> PORTER, 1868- (See beyond.)  
Married Emily M. Conner.

332. CYNTHIA<sup>o</sup> PORTER, 1859-1859.

268.

#### ELIZABETH<sup>s</sup> PORTER, (Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>o</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chester, N. H., 24 Nov. 1823; died in Holyoke, 3 Nov. 1894.

Married, 30 Aug. 1840, Sutherick Jackson Weston.

Mrs. Elizabeth (Porter) Weston was a woman of sweet and quiet disposition; she found her interests chiefly in her home, and had no ambition to lead in church or society. She loved music and flowers, but most of all, her family. She had good judgment,

and an abundance of common sense. As a housewife, she was thrifty and industrious, and worked hopefully and patiently. Her influence was gentle and lasting. Her husband had such confidence in her executive ability that he placed his income in her hands to be expended by her according to her own judgment, and she seldom erred. She was an exemplary woman, a wise mother, and a devoted wife.

Mr. S. Jackson Weston was taught in his early days the lesson of self dependence, and this lesson he practiced all his life. He possessed good sense, tender feeling, strict honesty, and a sense of religious duty. Not having opportunity for study in early life, his spare time was given largely to reading, and almost wholly such books as were of a practical nature. When he carried the mail from Antrim to Keene, N. H., he strapped his book on his lap that he might study whenever a chance offered. He had decided opinions, and though he was not aggressive, he never hesitated to make himself felt and understood. He was fond of a joke, but it was an early riser who could put one on him. He was a successful manufacturer, and the inventor of the revolving lawn sprinkler, now so commonly used.

#### CHILDREN.

333. CAROLINE AUGUSTA REED<sup>o</sup> WESTON, 1841- (See beyond.)

Married William S. Loomis.

334. LEONARD STARK<sup>o</sup> WESTON, 1849-1883. (See beyond.)  
Married Ellen M. Miller.

335. LOIS ARDELLE<sup>o</sup> WESTON, 1851- (See beyond.)  
Married Benjamin W. Bright.

269.

#### ELIZABETH BAKER<sup>s</sup> PRESTON,

(Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born 1802; died 10 July 1849.

Married, 12 June 1821, Rufus, son of Timothy and Deborah (Buswell) Phillips, of Bradford.

Mrs. Elizabeth (Preston) Phillips was a woman of unusual intelligence, and of remarkable executive ability. Her daughters were carefully trained in all the arts of housewifery, while their mental improvement was by no means neglected. She was herself of very industrious habits, and allowed no idleness in any of her household.

Mr. Rufus Phillips was a man of fine character, with a pronounced dislike for everything low; he despised gossip, and never allowed himself to speak slightly even of the unworthy. Though not bred to the work of a farm, he brought willing heart and hands to the one he bought in Chester, N. H. When he took the place, the house was unfinished, and the land seemed buried in rocks. Year by year all this was changed, and it became a very comfortable and pleasant home. Being on the road from Haverhill to Concord, it was the favorite stopping place for all the friends and relatives who passed that way.

#### CHILDREN.

336. CATHERINE MIRANDA<sup>6</sup> PHILLIPS, 1822— (See No. 264.)  
Married George W. Porter.

337. MARTHA ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup> PHILLIPS, 1825—1898. (See beyond.)  
Married Benjamin U. Preston.

338. WILLIAM PRESTON<sup>6</sup> PHILLIPS, 1830—1853.

270.

#### HIRAM<sup>8</sup> PRESTON,

(Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chester, N. H., 16 Feb. 1804; died in Beverly,  
5 Sept. 1893.

Married, Lydia, daughter of John and Lydia (Crowell)  
Murray.

Mr. Hiram Preston was a farmer, and lived in Beverly.

#### CHILDREN.

339. JOHN JOHN M.<sup>9</sup> PRESTON, 1829— (See beyond.)  
Married Lydia Morse.

340. WILLIAM<sup>9</sup> PRESTON, 1831— (See beyond.)  
Married Sarah A. Burnham.

341. EDWARD<sup>9</sup> PRESTON, 1833— Died unmarried.

342. ADALINE CARLETON<sup>9</sup> PRESTON, 1835— (See beyond.)  
Married Joseph Knowlton.

343. LEWIS ALLEN<sup>9</sup> PRESTON, 1837— Died in infancy.

344. LYDIA ANN<sup>9</sup> PRESTON, 1839— (See beyond.)  
Married John F. Standly.

345. NELSON<sup>9</sup> PRESTON, 1841—1883.

346. ADDISON<sup>9</sup> PRESTON, 1846— (See beyond.)  
Married Ellen A. Dodge.

347. LEWIS ALLEN<sup>o</sup> PRESTON, 1852- (See beyond.)  
Married Augusta Herrick.

348. CARRIE ESTELLE<sup>o</sup> PRESTON, born Nov. 18, 1858.  
Married, 1899, Arthur, son of James and Betsey (Scribner) Chaloner.  
Mr. and Mrs. Arthur Chaloner live in Beverly, where he follows  
his trade of carpenter.

## 271.

HANNAH PORTER<sup>s</sup> PRESTON,  
(Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chester, N. H., 3 May 1813; died 16 Nov. 1864.  
Married Howard Goodale, of Salem.

## CHILDREN.

349. SUSAN P.<sup>o</sup> GOODALE, 1828-  
Married William Briggs, of Salem.

350. MARY A.<sup>o</sup> GOODALE, 1830-  
Married . . . Merrill, of Hamilton.

351. FRANCES P.<sup>o</sup> GOODALE, 1832-1902. (See beyond.)  
Married Luke E. Friend.

352. WILLIAM S.<sup>o</sup> GOODALE, 1835-1839.

353. ELIZABETH W.<sup>o</sup> GOODALE, 1838-  
Married . . . Jones.

354. MARTHA P.<sup>o</sup> GOODALE, 1841-1864.

355. HANNAH J.<sup>o</sup> GOODALE, 1846-1864.

## 272.

MARY JANE<sup>s</sup> BUSH,  
(Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chester, N. H., 8 June 1812; died in East Concord,  
N. H., 21 May 1863.

Married, 8 Sept., 1835, Philip, son of John and Betsey  
(Stark) Stark, of Manchester, N. H.

Mrs. Mary J. (Bush) Stark was a person of fine mind, and great  
ambition and energy. From her earliest childhood, she earnestly  
desired an education, and did everything in her power to gain one.  
She had a large family, and one of her sayings was, "My time belongs  
to my family until ten o'clock at night; after that, it is my own  
as long as I choose to read or write;" and it was commonly long

after midnight before she sought her bed. She is still remembered by her friends, both for her witty conversation, and for her writings, published in the periodicals of the day.

Mr. Philip Stark was for many years a manufacturer of leather belting for the Manchester Mills, but his health becoming impaired, he moved to a farm in East Concord, N. H. He was a man loved for his sweet, peace loving disposition, and his honest, unselfish dealings with his fellow men.

#### CHILDREN.

356. CHANDLER HOLMES<sup>o</sup> STARK, 1836-1891. (See beyond.)  
Married Mary Wetherell.

357. JOHN PHILIP<sup>o</sup> STARK, 1838-1871.

358. HANNAH ANN<sup>o</sup> STARK, 1840-1841.

359. ANN ELIZA<sup>o</sup> CHASE STARK, 1842-1904. (See beyond.)  
Married Alfred E. Emery.

360. CLARA JANE<sup>o</sup> STARK, 1843-1870. (See beyond.)  
Married John O. Rust.

361. HANNAH JULIET<sup>o</sup> STARK, 1846-1869.

362. MARY ALICE<sup>o</sup> STARK, 1851-1869.

#### 273.

#### ANN<sup>s</sup> UNDERHILL,

(Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chester, N. H., 6 Oct. 1816; died in Manchester N. H., 14 March 1884.

Married, 24 April 1842, Alonzo Bodwell Cadwell.

#### CHILDREN.

363. FRANK ALONZO<sup>o</sup> CADWELL, 1853- (See beyond.)  
Married Cora F. A. Hunton.

364. ELIZABETH ANN<sup>o</sup> CADWELL, 1855-1872.

#### 276.

#### WILLIAM PRESTON<sup>s</sup> EMERSON,

(Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Auburn, N. H., 1807; died in North Londonderry, 28 Oct. 1902, aged 95 years and 21 days.

Married 1st, Mary Jane, daughter of Archie and Sarah (Merrill) McDuffee.

Married 2nd, Mary, daughter of Samuel Mentor, of Londonderry.

Mr. William P. Emerson lived for more than half a century in North Londonderry, N. H., where he followed the trade of carpenter and contractor. He was in comparatively good health until within a few hours of his death, and two days before was employed about his usual occupations.

#### CHILDREN.

365. CHARLES NELSON<sup>o</sup> EMERSON, 1844- (See beyond.)  
Married Lois Smith.
366. SUSAN D.<sup>o</sup> EMERSON,  
Married Charles Clements, of Manchester.
367. STEPHEN DECATER BURNHAM<sup>o</sup> EMERSON, 1836-
368. FRANCIS<sup>o</sup> EMERSON.
369. GEORGE<sup>o</sup> EMERSON,  
Killed during a skirmish in the Civil War.
370. ERSEBEL<sup>o</sup> EMERSON, dead.
371. MARY<sup>o</sup> EMERSON.
372. SARAH HOOVER<sup>o</sup> EMERSON, dead.
373. WILLIAM PRESTON<sup>o</sup> EMERSON, dead.
374. JOHN PINKERTON<sup>o</sup> EMERSON, born 3 Dec. 1858.  
Married Ella Maria, daughter of Silas and Maria E. Blakeley,  
of Chelsea, Vt.  
No children.
375. IDA FRANCES<sup>o</sup> EMERSON,  
Married Oscar C. Griffin, of Derry, N. H.  
No children.
376. ADDIE A.<sup>o</sup> EMERSON, 1860- (See beyond.)  
Married George C. Webster.
377. CLARA ALMA<sup>o</sup> EMERSON, 1867- (See beyond.)  
Married Charles H. White.
- 378.<sup>u</sup> A DAUGHTER,<sup>o</sup>  
Married Charles E. Cousins.

#### 279.

CHARLES KENT<sup>s</sup> EMERSON,  
(Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chester, N. H., 14 Feb. 1813; died in Campbell,  
N. Y., 22 May 1872.

Married, 9 Oct. 1836, Hannah Owens.

Mr. Charles K. Emerson was a farmer, and lived in South Bradford, Steuben Co., N. Y.

#### CHILDREN.

379. HELEN MAR<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, 1838-1873. (See beyond.)  
Married Herman G. Smith.

380. LUTHER MURRY<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, 1840- (See beyond.)  
Married Helen M. Corwin.  
Married Jennie Applegate.

381. MARY THANKFUL<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, 1841- (See beyond.)  
Married Helmus Crisler.

382. SARAH HOOVER<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, born 2 May 1843.  
Married, 4 July 1865, William Mead.

383. OLIVE<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, born 3 June 1846.  
Married John Knapp.

384. HANNAH JANE<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, 1847- (See beyond.)  
Married David D. Feagles.

385. BENJAMIN C.<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, 1850-1853.

386. ADELINE A.<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, 1851-1865.

387. ARNOLD W.<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, 1850-1873.  
Killed in a railroad accident.

388. EDGAR E.<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, 1854-1854. } Twins.  
389. IDA D.<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, 1854-1854. }

390. BENJAMIN L.<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, born 17 Feb. 1856; died at Oak Valley, Kansas.  
Married his cousin, Edith Owens.  
No children.

391. LENA DELPHINE<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, born 8 June 1857.  
Married Myron Beard.

392. FRANCIS<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, 1859-1859.

393. CARRIE<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, 1861-1862.

394. CURTICE<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, 1862-1865.

395. ERNEST<sup>e</sup> EMERSON, 1864-1864.

280.

MARY MARTHA<sup>s</sup> EMERSON,  
(Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born 1817; died 7 Jan. 1839.

Married, 18 March 1838, Stephen Thompson, of Woburn.

She was described by one who knew her, as "lively and agreeable; very capable, and an industrious worker."

## CHILD.

396. MARY WELTHY<sup>o</sup> THOMPSON, 1839- (See beyond.)  
Married Arthur E. Fessenden.

## 281.

BENJAMIN KITRAGE<sup>s</sup> EMERSON,  
(Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chester, N. H., 27 Aug. 1826; died in Canandaigua, N. Y., 26 Sept., 1897.

Married, 1st, 9 Oct, 1850, Charlotte Adelia Prescott.

Married, 2nd, Mrs. Mary Francis (Sutton) Sproul.

Mr. Benjamin K. Emerson, for many years a resident of Canandaigua, N. Y., was a tall, erect, fine looking man, with a broad high forehead, full beard, regular features, and genial manners. He was an excellent example of the sturdy Yankee boy who wins his way by sheer force of character. At the age of thirteen, he was captain of a canal boat; a little later he read medicine for two years with a physician in Tyrone, N. Y., where he also served as Justice of the Peace. After this, he took up farming, and at one time, owned about five hundred acres of land. He also dealt in milk, and was a successful veterinary surgeon, in which occupation he continued until his death. When the Civil War broke out, he was eager to go to the front, but deferred to his mother's wishes, and remained at home. He had a kindly, affectionate, generous disposition, and was always ready to listen to the troubles of others and to render all the aid his circumstances would permit.

## CHILDREN.

397. CHARLES P.<sup>o</sup> EMERSON, 1851-1856.

398. GEORGE MARROW<sup>o</sup> EMERSON, 1857-1902. (See beyond.)  
Married Elizabeth Couch.

399. ARNOLD JILLSON<sup>o</sup> EMERSON, 1860- (See beyond.)  
Married Anna B. Malony.

400. MARY<sup>o</sup> EMERSON, 1868- (See beyond.)  
Married John O. Cook.

401. HATTIE LOUISE<sup>o</sup> EMERSON, 1861- (See beyond.)  
Married Frank Steinbaugh.

402. CAROLINE MAUD<sup>o</sup> EMERSON, born 2 March 1880.  
Married 3 Oct. 1900, Barry C. Johnson.



Mr. Barry C. Johnson is a machinist, and is employed in one of the large manufactories in Canandaigua. They make their home on the farm originally owned by Mrs. Johnson's father.

285.

SOPHRONIA<sup>9</sup> CARLETON,

(Carey<sup>8</sup> Carleton, Sally<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Married Charles T. Ford, of Haverhill.

CHILD.

403. MAUD<sup>10</sup> FORD.

286.

CARLETON<sup>9</sup> EMERY,

(Adeline<sup>8</sup> Carleton, Sally<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chelsea, Vt.; died 4 Aug. 1904.

Married, 14 Oct. 1871, Ida May, daughter of Reuben and Louisa (Guernsey) Richardson, of Bethlehem, N. H.

Mr. Carleton Emery was a farmer and lived in Lisbon, N. H. During the Civil War, he enlisted in the 18th New Hampshire regiment.

CHILD.

404. EDITH MAY<sup>10</sup> EMERY.

294.

EMMA<sup>9</sup> STARK,

(Mary<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Manchester, N. H., 25 Aug. 1832; died in Pepperell, 22 Sept. 1905.

Married 1st, 21 April 1850, Amos Foster, son of Joseph and Phoebe (West) Morse, of Chester, N. H.

Married 2nd, July 29 1872, Charles Stark, son of Samuel B. and Mary A. (Spinney) Kidder, of Manchester, N. H.

Mrs. Emma (Stark) Kidder spent most of her life in Manchester, N. H. She was an expert with her needle, having in early life served an apprenticeship in a tailor's shop. After the death of Mr. Kidder she lived alone in Manchester for several years, but later made her home with relatives in Worcester.

Mr. Charles Stark Kidder served in the Civil War, and took part in forty-five battles and skirmishes, and was twice taken prisoner.

## CHILD.

405. LIZZIE ISIDORE<sup>10</sup> MORSE, 1852-1853.

297.

EDWIN RUTHVEN<sup>9</sup> PORTER,

(Abraham<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Boston, 2 Nov. 1833; died in Medford, 4 Dec. 1906.

Married, 31 March 1867, Harriet Hale, of Boston.

Mr. Edwin R. Porter was a furniture manufacturer, and lived in Medford.

## CHILDREN.

406. HARRY ALDEN<sup>10</sup> PORTER, born in Boston, 15 Jan. 1868.

407. GRACE LOUISE<sup>10</sup> PORTER, born in Boston, 31 May 1875.

298.

HELEN<sup>9</sup> PORTER,

(Abraham<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Belchertown, 22 Nov. 1835.

Married 1st, 22 April 1867, James William, son of George S. and Elizabeth (Nowell) Armitage.

Married 2nd, 26 Nov. 1885, John Wilson Miller.

## CHILD.

408. JAMES HERBERT<sup>10</sup> ARMITAGE, 1868- (See beyond.)  
Married Catherine A. Mack.

299.

WALDO<sup>9</sup> PORTER,

(Abraham<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chicopee, 21 May 1839.

Married, 4 Feb. 1883, Olive Bates Sturgis.

Mr. Waldo Porter lives in Seattle, Washington.

## CHILD.

409. OLIVE WESTON<sup>10</sup> PORTER, born in San Francisco, Cal.,  
14 March 1885.

MARIETTA<sup>9</sup> PORTER,(Abraham<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Belchertown, 31 Dec. 1847.

Married, 25 March 1869, Albert, son of Dr. Ranson and Mary (Goodwin) Shepard, of Brookfield.

## CHILDREN.

410. ALBERT EDWIN<sup>10</sup> SHEPARD, 1872-1872.411. HARRIET MAUD<sup>10</sup> SHEPARD, 1874- (See beyond.)  
Married George C. Woodard.CATHERINE LOIS<sup>9</sup> PORTER,(Rodney<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Boston, 11 Aug. 1845; died in Lowell, 23 April 1889.

Married, 22 Nov. 1871, James Latham, son of James M. and Zillah (Chenery) Campbell, of Manchester, N. H.

Mrs. Catherine (Porter) Campbell was the fourth in a family of five children, three of whom died in childhood. After graduating from the State Normal School at Framingham, she became a successful teacher in the public schools of Manchester, N. H. The keynote of her character was helpfulness, and many had the greatest cause for thankfulness for the inspiration of her daily life. She had an eager interest in education and philanthropy, and her loss was keenly felt by many outside the circle of her family.

Mr. James L. Campbell was early apprenticed to the printing trade, and, it might almost be said, grew up in a printing office. He was one of the owners of the Manchester Union, and later became one of the firm owning the *Lowell Morning Times*. Since 1896, he has been engaged in mercantile employment, calling for the work of a correspondent and expert advertiser. Mr. Campbell lives in Lowell, though his business is in Boston.

## CHILDREN.

413. DONALD CHENERY<sup>10</sup> CAMPBELL, 1873- (See beyond.)  
Married Elizabeth M. Young.

414. LOUISE PORTER<sup>10</sup> CAMPBELL, born in Manchester, N. H., 21 March 1875; graduated from the Lowell High School with the class of 1893, and after two years at Smith College, devoted herself to the care of her home in Lowell. For several years she has been a teacher in the evening High School in that city, and has also taken a course of instruction in Decorative Art at the Lowell Textile School, showing a well-marked talent in this direction.

415. KENNETH EATON<sup>10</sup> CAMPBELL, born in Manchester, N. H., 9 Oct. 1878. After an attendance of two years at the Lowell High School, he entered the employ of a local hardware dealer. In 1899, he enlisted in the 46th U. S. Volunteers for the war in the Philippines, and spent two years in the service, participating in the battle of Montalban, and in various skirmishes and "hikes" to circumvent and capture small bodies of the enemy and their arms. After his return to Lowell he returned to his former employment, but compromised with the military inclination by becoming a member of the State Militia.

## 309.

CHARLES PHILLIPS<sup>9</sup> PORTER,

(Pierce<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Manchester, N. H., 24 June 1834.

Married, 13 Nov. 1864, Rebecca Wentworth, daughter of Hazen and Sarah S. (Batchelder) Saltmarsh, of Bow, N. H.

Mr. Charles P. Porter entered the merchant service at about the age of fifteen, and continued in it until the breaking out of the Civil War, when he enlisted in the navy, seaman on the U. S. Steamer, "Massachusetts." 2 July 1861, he was captured by the enemy off Cedar Keys, while on board a small, unarmed vessel, bound for Key West. He was confined in Tallahassee for about ten days, and then sent to Richmond, Va. This was the first considerable capture of Union soldiers by the Confederates, and the prisoners were considered hostages for the crew of the rebel privateer, "Petrel." The building in which he was confined was converted into a hospital, where he served until he was exchanged, under a flag of truce at Newport News, in Jan., 1862. He was discharged the following May. 10 July 1862, he again enlisted, and was transferred to the Steamer "Conemaugh," at Portsmouth, N. H., as Master at Arms. He was on the blockade most of the time; was in the attack on Morris Island; also at Fort Sumter, July 1863; and in the fight at Mobile Bay. He was discharged at New Orleans, 8 Sept. 1864, as Captain of the Afterguard.

After the war was over, Mr. Porter settled in Manchester, N. H., where he now lives. He was in the employ of the Amoskeag Manufacturing Co. until a few years since, when he retired from active business.

## CHILDREN.

416. ANNIE BROWN<sup>10</sup> PORTER, born in Manchester, N. H., 23 Oct. 1865; died 16 Sept. 1891. She was a person of unusual intellectual abilities, her gifts in this line manifesting themselves

in early childhood. She graduated from the Manchester High School and from the State Normal School at Worcester, after which she taught in the public schools of Worcester until the spring of 1891. She was a fine musician, having a clear, sweet soprano voice, and was also proficient on the banjo, and an excellent piano player. She was naturally of a social disposition, very cheerful under all circumstances, and with a wide circle of friends. Her ambition was much beyond her strength, which was never great, and her early death was undoubtedly due to her persistent labors both in her school and her church.

417. ELIZABETH REBEKAH<sup>10</sup> PORTER, born in Manchester, N. H., 8 Oct. 1869; died, 26 Dec. 1892. Married, 5 Oct. 1892, Charles Anthony, son of Frederick and Bertha (Ainsworth) Allen, of Manchester. Mrs. Elizabeth (Porter) Allen, had from her childhood, a strong inclination for the study of music, and after a two-years' course at the Manchester High School, devoted herself to the mastery of the piano, and became a very proficient performer on that instrument. She had no desire for publicity, and no intention of becoming a public performer; but improved her talents for the enjoyment of her friends and family. Although of domestic tastes, and shining chiefly in the home, she had a numerous circle of acquaintances, among whom her influence will not be forgotten.

## 311.

GEORGE FRANKLIN<sup>9</sup> PORTER,  
(Pierce<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Manchester, N. H., 14 Dec. 1838; died, by accident, while attending a G. A. R. encampment, at Columbus, Ohio, 21 Sept. 1897.

Married Anna Isabella Parks.

Mr. George F. Porter made his first voyage when about 18 years old, sailing on the ship "Lancaster" from Boston to Melbourne, Australia, thence to the East Indies, and home. On arriving in Calcutta, the ship was sold, and all hands discharged. He therefore enlisted in an English regiment raised to fight the sepoys, but being under age, was sent home on board the "South Shore." In 1859, he shipped on board the "Panther," bound to San Francisco around Cape Horn. On arriving in California, he went to work on a ranch in San Mateo county, where he remained until the breaking out of the Civil War. 17 Aug. 1861, he enlisted in the first company of infantry raised in California. The greater part of the time he was in the army, he was employed in fighting

the Indians, being stationed for some time at Fort Yuma, Arizona. He was discharged at La Cruces, New Mexico, 31 Aug. 1864, and walked from that place to Leavenworth, Kansas, a distance of about fifteen hundred miles. He went to Cincinnati in 1865, and moved to Louisville, Ky., about ten years later. He was in the government service most of the time, and shortly before his death was appointed revenue collector by President McKinley. He was a tall, broad-shouldered man, with blue eyes, brown hair, and wore a full beard. He was a genial, generous, unselfish person, preferring the pleasures of home to other forms of enjoyment. His adventurous life furnished him with a fund of stirring anecdotes, which he told with great skill. To the end of his life he retained a love for his early New England home, and his early associates, and always believed that he might be able to finally live in that favored region. Like many of his family, he had a gift for music, being a good singer, and proficient on several instruments. Although he was not able to realize his wish, and make his home in New England, he made several long visits to the home and friends of his youth, renewing his old acquaintances, and living over the pleasures of his early days.

#### CHILDREN.

418. JOSEPH WAYMAN<sup>10</sup> PORTER, 1869— Died in infancy.

419. MARY BROWN<sup>10</sup> PORTER, 1870— (See beyond.)  
Married James M. Ringo.

420. ALBERT PERCY<sup>10</sup> PORTER, 1873-1874.

421. HARRIET ELIZABETH<sup>10</sup> PORTER,  
Born in Cincinnati, Ohio, 24 Nov. 1875.

Married, 15 Sept. 1897, Harry Charles, son of Charles F. and Abbie H. (Bellows) Mullett, of Brookfield.

No children.

Mr. Harry C. Mullett is a musician and lives in Brookfield and Worcester.

422. ALBERT CHARLES<sup>10</sup> PORTER, born in Louisville, Ky.,  
24 April 1878.

Mr. Albert C. Porter lives in Redlands, Cal.

#### 320.

ESTELLA ERSKINE<sup>9</sup> PORTER,

(Charles C. P.<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Lowell, 3 April 1838.

Married, 4 July 1858, Dr. Isaac, son of Rev. Isaac and Hannah (Buel) Sawyer.

Mrs. Estella (Porter) Sawyer, who for many years past has lived in Holyoke, began to live the "strenuous life" long before we had heard the phrase. At the early age of thirteen, she began to contribute to the family support, alternating periods of study with periods of work, a method of education that has not yet been improved upon. At that time, the habit of learning a trade was still in vogue, and Mrs. Sawyer became an accomplished tailoress. Mr. Isaac Sawyer, Sen., was a Baptist clergyman, and his occupation took him into many sections of the country, and he was frequently accompanied by his son's family. From Maine, they went to Pennsylvania, and to northern New York, and after the birth of her eldest son at her father's home in Manchester, N. H., she started alone with her four months' old baby, to join the Sawyer family, in Lawrence, Kansas. This was just at the close of the Civil War, though peace had not been declared, and the country was in an unsettled condition. Many tribes of Indians were moving southwest to the reservations, not openly hostile, but far from friendly. They travelled in their war paint, a terror to the people, so much so, that citizens patrolled the streets at night for many months to guard against surprises. It was nothing unusual to have a hideously painted Indian dash up on his pony to the door or open window, and demand food or money, which none dared to refuse. This state of things lasted all through the first summer and fall. July, 1868, the family moved to Atchison, Kansas, where they finally settled on a farm within the township, but out upon the broad prairie, eight miles from the nearest post-office. The nearest neighbor lived a quarter of a mile away, and the next one was two miles off. A year later, Dr. Sawyer moved his family to Red Oak, Iowa. Western life not proving wholly agreeable, a return was made to New England, Goffstown, N. H., being selected as a place of residence, and this became a pleasant abiding place for seven years. On the death of Mrs. Sawyer's mother in 1879, it seemed best for all concerned, that Mrs. Sawyer should become her father's housekeeper, in Manchester, N. H., which necessitated another removal. It was not until the death of her father in 1884, that the family permanently settled in Holyoke.

#### CHILDREN.

423. ISAAC ERSKINE<sup>10</sup> SAWYER, 1865— (See beyond.)  
Married Maria L. Kirtland

424. CHARLES PORTER<sup>10</sup> SAWYER, born in Atchison, Kansas, 17 Oct. 1868. Married Maria Louise, daughter of Stanislas G. and Calastie (de Coubron) Ouillette.

Mr. Charles P. Sawyer was educated in the public schools of Manchester, N. H. and Goffstown, N. H., the Holyoke High School and Williston Seminary. He began work in the office of

the Deane Steam Pump Works, and later went into the works to learn pump making. In the spring of 1897, he began work in the post office, where he remained about four years, and since then has been in the employ of the Ford Bit and Augur Company. He has a fine, well trained voice which is frequently heard in public.

## 322.

SAMUEL AUGUSTUS<sup>9</sup> PORTER,

(Charles C. P.<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Manchester, N. H., 6 March 1843; died there, 23 May 1874.

Married, 30 Sept. 1868, Maria A. Jackson.

Mr. Samuel A. Porter, like all his family, had a great love for music, a fine voice for singing, and he played well on several instruments. When the Civil War broke out, he enlisted in the 4th N. H. Regimental Band, and with them served at Fortress Monroe, Port Royal, Fernandina, and St. Augustine. After awhile the regimental bands were disbanded, and he, in company with the band, was discharged, 16 Sept. 1862. In 1865, he served for a short time in the Quartermaster's department, at Louisville, Ky. After the war was over, he went to Marietta, Ga., and had charge of a drug store there for about a year. Roll covering had always been his trade, and he returned north, settled in Lawrence, and there had charge of a roll shop. He was also a member of the Lawrence band. He was naturally of a sunny disposition, and with ambitions for his family and himself, that he was not able to realize, by reason of his long continued ill health. But those who knew him in his prime, have pleasant memory of his unswerving honesty and fidelity.

## CHILDREN.

425. FLORENCE LOUISE<sup>10</sup> PORTER, 1871— (See beyond.)  
Married William Dolan.

426. HARRY AUGUSTUS<sup>10</sup> PORTER, 1872— (See beyond.)  
Married Jennett A. Mitchell.

## 323.

ROSALIND ELLA<sup>9</sup> PORTER,

(C. C. P.<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Manchester, N. H., 4 Nov. 1845.

Married, 1st, Oliver Briggs.

Married 2nd, 1 Dec. 1872, John, son of James and Ann (McDonald) Hastie.



Mr. Hastie was a merchant and banker, and lived chiefly in the west. During the Civil War he served as 1st sergeant in Company H., 132nd Illinois Volunteers.

Mrs. Rosalind (Porter) Hastie, before her marriage, taught school for several terms in Concord, N. H., and also in Red Oak, Iowa. After her marriage lived in Illinois, Iowa, Nebraska, Wyoming, and New York. She has decided artistic ability, both for music and painting. For three years she was a member of the choir in the Vine street Congregational church, at Lincoln, Nebraska, and was musical director in the Congregational church at Red Oak, Iowa. She has studied painting with an artist of European renown, and her pictures find a ready sale both in the east and west.

#### CHILDREN.

427. CARRIE ALICE<sup>10</sup> HASTIE, 1874-1879.

428. JOHN DEARBORN<sup>10</sup> HASTIE, 1877- (See beyond.)  
Married Mabel R. Cleveland.

429. DONALD PORTER<sup>10</sup> HASTIE, 1885-1886.

#### 329.

##### ALMA JABINDA<sup>9</sup> PORTER,

(Benjamin<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Manchester, N. H., 2 Nov. 1852.

Married Elgin Charles, son of Hartwell and Julia Ann (Towne) Wright, of Washington, N. H.

Mr. Elgin C. Wright lives in Manchester, N. H., and is in the employ of the Manchester Manufacturing Company.

#### CHILD.

430. CHAUNCEY PORTER<sup>10</sup> WRIGHT, born in Manchester, N. H., 20 April 1880; married, 7 Oct. 1901, Mary Emma, daughter of Lawrence and Margretta (Skivington) Scanlon, of Sterling.

Mr. Chauncey P. Wright is the agent for the American Express Company in Clinton.

#### 330.

##### WALTER BURNSIDE<sup>9</sup> PORTER,

(Benjamin F.<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.) .

Born in Manchester, N. H., 4 Jan. 1863.

Married, in Manchester, N. H., 28 Oct. 1884, Mary Ann, daughter of William and Mary Ann (Roche) Lane, of Amoskeag, N. H.

## CHILDREN.

431. WILLIAM BERNARD<sup>10</sup> PORTER, born in Manchester, N. H. 30 Dec. 1885.

432. CECILIA MARGUERITE<sup>10</sup> PORTER, born in Worcester, 11 Jan. 1889.

## 331.

FRED CHANDLER<sup>9</sup> PORTER,  
(Benjamin F.<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Manchester, N. H., 18 Sept. 1868.

Married, 5 Jan. 1892, Emily Madeline, daughter of Stephen Waring, and Margaret (Sefton) Reade, and widow of Arthur M. Connor.

Mr. Fred C. Porter is a druggist and lives in Manchester, N. H.

## CHILDREN.

433. HAROLD READE<sup>10</sup> PORTER, 1894-1900.

434. EDWARD SEFTON<sup>10</sup> PORTER, born 29 Aug. 1897.

## 333.

CAROLINE AUGUSTA REED<sup>9</sup> WESTON,  
(Elizabeth<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Amoskeag, N. H., 9 Aug. 1841.

Married, 9 Oct. 1866, William Stiles, son of Elijah Williams and Janette (Stiles) Loomis.

Mr. William S. Loomis lives in Holyoke, where he has filled many important positions. He was for many years editor and proprietor of the *Holyoke Transcript*; for seven years town clerk; for five years park commissioner; and more recently, superintendent of the street railway company. He served in the Civil War as lieutenant of the 46th Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, and was also paymaster's clerk.

## CHILD.

435. CLARA AUGUSTA<sup>10</sup> LOOMIS, 1870-1877.

## 334.

LEONARD STARK<sup>9</sup> WESTON,  
(Elizabeth<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Amoskeag, N. H., 28 June 1849; drowned in the Pacific Ocean, 8 March 1883.

Married, 30 Nov. 1871, Ellen M., daughter of J. W. and Elizabeth (Scott) Miller, of Tarriffville, Conn.

Mr. L. Stark Weston was a machinist, and lived in San Francisco, Cal. His widow lives in Thompsonville, Conn.

#### CHILDREN.

436. MABEL ELIZABETH<sup>10</sup> WESTON, 1873- (See beyond.)  
Married Charles H. Deland.

437. RALPH MILLER<sup>10</sup> WESTON, 1875- (See beyond.)  
Married Alice F. Rockwell.

#### 335.

LOIS ARDELLE<sup>9</sup> WESTON,  
(Elizabeth<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Franklin, N. H., 29 Oct., 1851.

Married, at Holyoke, 29 Jan. 1873, Benjamin Wallace, son of Benjamin and Rachel (Wallace) Bright, of Thompsonville, Conn. He was born 20 April 1851.

Mr. Benjamin W. Bright is a hotel keeper, and lives in Springfield. He has served as deputy sheriff for Hartford county, Conn.

#### CHILDREN.

438. BERTHA WESTON<sup>10</sup> BRIGHT, 1873- (See beyond.)  
Married Franklin M. Rainger.

439. WESTON FRANCIS<sup>10</sup> BRIGHT, born 24 June 1878.

#### 337.

MARTHA ELIZABETH<sup>9</sup> PHILLIPS,  
(Elizabeth B.<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chester, N. H., 14 Aug. 1825; died in Wakefield, 15 Oct. 1898.

Married, 4 May 1848, Benjamin Upton, son of David Preston.

Mr. Benjamin U. Preston was a sash and blind manufacturer, and lived in Wakefield. In addition to the duties of his position as agent for the manufacturing company, he found time to serve on the school board.

#### CHILDREN.

440. ELIZABETH REBECCA<sup>10</sup> PRESTON, born 24 July 1849.

Miss Elizabeth R. Preston has been, for many years, a successful teacher in Boston.

441. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN<sup>10</sup> PRESTON, 1851- (See beyond.)  
Married Maria A. Rust.

442. WILLIAM PHILLIPS<sup>10</sup> PRESTON, 1853- (See beyond.)  
Married Mary E. Currier.

443. ARTHUR UPTON<sup>10</sup> PRESTON, born 4 Aug. 1856; died 23  
Sept. 1893.  
Married Minnie Hazard, of Detroit, Mich.  
No children.

444. RUFUS ALONZO<sup>10</sup> PRESTON, 1855-1856.

445. MARTHA ANNE<sup>10</sup> PRESTON, 1857-1868.

## 339.

JOHN M.<sup>9</sup> PRESTON,  
(Hiram<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)  
Born 28 Aug. May 1829.  
Married Lydia Morse.

## CHILD.

446. Mrs. ALVAH B.<sup>10</sup> WOODBURY, of Beverly.

## 340.

WILLIAM<sup>9</sup> PRESTON,  
(Hiram<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)  
Born 10 June 1831.  
Married Sarah A. Burnham.

## CHILD.

447. EVERETT<sup>10</sup> PRESTON.

## 342.

ADALINE CARLETON<sup>9</sup> PRESTON,  
(Hiram<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)  
Born in Beverly, 28 Oct. 1835.  
Married 8 Oct. 1854, Joseph, son of Joseph and Lucretia  
(Bingham) Knowlton.  
Mr. Joseph Knowlton is a farmer and lives in Hamilton.

## CHILDREN.

448. GEORGE BINGHAM<sup>10</sup> KNOWLTON, born 5 Nov. 1857.

449. ELLEN PRESTON<sup>10</sup> KNOWLTON, 1860-1898. (See beyond.)  
Married Warren P. Mears.

450. FOREST LINWOOD<sup>10</sup> KNOWLTON, 1867— (See beyond.)  
Married Mabel W. Brown.

451. FANNY PATCH<sup>10</sup> KNOWLTON, born 10 Aug. 1870.  
Married 6 Jan. 1891, John Joseph Gorman.

452. ARVILLA HUNTINGTON<sup>10</sup> KNOWLTON, born 13 March 1879.

## 344.

LYDIA ANN<sup>9</sup> PRESTON,

(Hiram<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in North Beverly, 22 April 1839.

Married, 9 Aug. 1863, John Francis, son of Capt. John and Anna (Groce) Standley, of Beverly.

## CHILDREN.

453. FRANK EVERETT<sup>10</sup> STANDLEY, 1864–1867.

454. MARY FRANCES<sup>10</sup> STANDLEY, 1869— (See beyond.)  
Married Randolph Taylor.

455. CARRIE ELIZABETH<sup>10</sup> STANDLEY, 1873— (See beyond.)  
Married George N. Elliott.

## 346.

ADDISON<sup>9</sup> PRESTON,

(Hiram<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born 6 Sept. 1846.

Married, 18 Jan. 1872, Ellen Asenath, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth (Crowell) Dodge, of Wenham.

Mr. Addison Preston is a farmer and lives in Beverly.

## CHILD.

456. ALICE MURRAY<sup>10</sup> PRESTON, born 4 Jan. 1880.

## 347.

LEWIS ALLEN<sup>9</sup> PRESTON,

(Hiram<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in North Beverly, 22 Sept. 1852.

Married, 16 Aug. 1874, Augusta, daughter of Moses S. and Harriet F. (Burchstead) Herrick.

Mr. Lewis A. Preston is an ice dealer, and lives in North Beverly.

## CHILD.

457. CHARLIE ALLEN<sup>10</sup> PRESTON, born 18 Aug. 1876.

351.

FRANCES PUTNAM<sup>9</sup> GOODALE,(Hannah P.<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Beverly, 4 Nov. 1832; died 5 Sept. 1902.

Married Luke Elliott Friend, of Salem.

CHILD.

458. LIZZIE HOWARD<sup>10</sup> FRIEND, 1854- (See beyond.)

Married Joseph A. Littlefield.

356.

CHANDLER HOLMES<sup>9</sup> STARK,(Mary J.<sup>8</sup> Bush, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)Born in Cabotsville, 25 June 1836; died at New Haven,  
Conn. 1 June 1891.

Married Mary Wetherell.

CHILD.

459. HADLEY PARKER<sup>10</sup> STARK, born in Toledo, Ohio, 25  
May 1870.

Married and had a daughter.

359.

ANN ELIZA CHASE<sup>9</sup> STARK,(Mary<sup>8</sup> J. Bush, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Cabotsville, 1 March 1842; died March 1904.

Married, 6 April 1863, Alfred Eastman, son of Isaac and  
Eliza (Eastman) Emery.

Dr. Alfred E. Emery received his degree of M. D. at the University of Vermont. He first settled in Wilton, Conn., where he lived 13 years, and then moved to Penacook, N. H., where the rest of his life was spent, and where he attained a wide practice, in his own and neighboring towns. He was deeply interested in public affairs, and served in many official positions.

CHILDREN.

460. ANNIE KATHERINE<sup>10</sup> EMERY, born in Concord, N. H.,  
10 Feb. 1866.

Graduated from Wellesley College in 1887.

Miss Annie K. Emery taught for a number of years, but more recently has been employed as expert cataloguer at the Brooklyn Public Library.

461. MARY STARK<sup>10</sup> EMERY, born in Wilton, Conn., 12 Oct. 1870.

After graduating from the High School at Concord, N. H., Miss Mary S. Emery taught for several years in a private school in Summit, N. J.

462. ARTHUR BALLARD<sup>10</sup> EMERY, born in Wilton, Conn., 12 Oct. 1872.

After a course of study in the Concord High School, Mr. Arthur B. Emery received an appointment to the U. S. Naval Academy, where he remained two years, when, his health giving way, he resigned his position. Three years later he went to New York city and engaged in business, where he still remains.

## 360.

CLARA JANE<sup>9</sup> STARK,

(Mary J.<sup>8</sup> Bush, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Cabotsville, 28 Nov. 1843; died in Salem, 17 May 1870.

Married, 16 July 1868, John Otis, son of John Rust, of Louisville, Ky.

Mr. John O. Rust was a merchant, and lived in Beverly.

## CHILD.

463. HENRY FRED<sup>10</sup> RUST, 1869-1899. (See beyond.)  
Married Claribel Williams.  
Married Flora Williams.

## 363.

FRANK ALONZO<sup>9</sup> CADWELL,

(Ann<sup>8</sup> Underhill, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Manchester, N. H., 13 Jan. 1853.

Married, 14 Sept. 1876, Cora Frances Augusta Hunton.

Mr. Frank A. Cadwell is a book keeper, and lives in Manchester, N. H.

## CHILDREN.

464. WALTER ALONZO<sup>10</sup> CADWELL, 1878-1881.

465. FRANK HUNTON<sup>10</sup> CADWELL, born in Manchester, N. H.;  
17 Aug. 1881.

466. FLORENCE ALBERTA<sup>10</sup> CADWELL, born 5 Feb. 1886.

## 365.

CHARLES NELSON<sup>9</sup> EMERSON,(Wm. P.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Auburn, N. H., 19 Sept. 1844.

Married 2 Oct. 1870, Lois, daughter of Frederick and Amanda Smith.

Mr. Charles N. Emerson is in the employ of the Pennsylvania R. R., and lives in Elmira N. Y. He served in the Civil War.

## CHILDREN.

467. FREDERICK NELSON<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, 1872— (See beyond.)  
Married Katherine Gardner.468. MARY J.<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, 1874–1903.469. SARAH H.<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, 1876— (See beyond.)  
Married George H. Hawley.470. LOIS E.<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, 1879— (See beyond.)  
Married Wright D. Sydney.471. CAROLYN MAY<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, born 20 Sept., 1883.

## 376.

ADDIE A.<sup>9</sup> EMERSON,(Wm. P.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Londonderry, N. H., 1 Jan. 1860.

Married, 31 Aug. 1878, George Clarence Webster.

Mr. George C. Webster is a shoemaker, and lives in Hempstead, N. H.

## CHILD.

472. Locero<sup>10</sup> Webster, born in Epping, N. H., 5 July 1880;  
he is a shoe cutter and lives with his parents.

## 377.

CLARA ALMA<sup>9</sup> EMERSON,(Wm. P.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Londonderry, N. H., 18 March 1867.

Married, 4 July 1887, Charles Henry, son of Charles S. and Hannah (Westgate) White.

Mr. Charles H. White is a mechanic, and lives in Amherst, N. H.



## CHILDREN.

473. CHARLES ELMER<sup>10</sup> WHITE, born 14 April 1890.  
 474. CLARA BELLE<sup>10</sup> WHITE, born 19 May 1894.  
 475. WILLIE ROY<sup>10</sup> WHITE, born 25 Nov. 1897.  
 476. WALTER EMERSON<sup>10</sup> WHITE, born 7 July 1901.

## 379.

HELEN MAR<sup>9</sup> EMERSON,

(Charles K<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born 1 June 1838; died 15 Dec. 1873.

Married, in Bradford, N. Y., 14 Oct. 1851, Herman G. Smith.

Mrs. Helen (Emerson) Smith was an excellent type of the Yankee girl with a thirst for knowledge. She improved to the utmost her somewhat scanty opportunity for education, and very early in life began to teach, at first in the home school, for nine shillings (\$1.50) a week, living with the patrons of the school. Mr. Herman G. Smith was also a teacher. A few years after their marriage, they moved to Michigan, but the climate proving bad for Mrs. Smith, they went to Cass county, Iowa, where both continued to teach. In 1885, Mr. Smith was elected County Superintendent of Schools, and being re-elected several times, continued in that office for six years. Both were unusually successful in their chosen profession.

## CHILD.

477. MARIANNA<sup>10</sup> SMITH, married . . . Lynch; lives in Iowa.

## 380.

LUTHER MURRAY<sup>9</sup> EMERSON,

(Charles K<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in South Bradford, Steuben Co., N. Y., 21 April 1840.

Married 1st, 31 Dec. 1865, Helen Mar Corwin.

Married 2nd, 25 Nov. 1882, Jennie Applegate.

Mr. Luther M. Emerson, Sen., lives in Pittsburg, Kansas, where he is engaged in the insurance business. He was one of the old-fashioned Yankee boys, who was bound to have an education, which he got chiefly in the district schools, with a later course at the Sanora Academy. His first teaching was done in an adjoining district school, at eleven dollars a month. Later he moved to Michigan, and when the Civil War broke out, enlisted

in the 11th Michigan Infantry. His war experiences left him with impaired health, but he continued in his chosen profession for some years longer, but finally gave up teaching for his present occupation.

### CHILDREN.

478. ELLA EMILY<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, 1868— (See beyond.)  
Married Nathaniel L. Raymond.
479. LUTHER MURRAY<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, Jun., born 26 Feb. 1870.  
Mr. Luther Emerson, Jun., is a telegraph operator, and lives at West Mineral, Cherokee Co., Kansas.
480. CHARLES<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, 1873–1876.
481. DAVID ERNEST<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, 1876— (See beyond.)  
Married Cordelia A. Wade.
482. CASSANDRA<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, 1878— (See beyond.)  
Married Moody E. Alden.
483. HELEN<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, 1881–1881.
484. EDGAR JAMES<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, born at Girard, Kansas, 14 June 1884.  
Mr. Edgar J. Emerson is in the employ of the Kansas City Southern Railway, and lives in Pittsburg, Kansas.
485. RALPH WALDO<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, born at Pittsburg, Kansas, 12 Aug. 1890.
486. CLARENCE STEPHEN<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, born at Pittsburg, Kansas, 8 July 1892.
487. MABEL ELIZA<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, born at Weir City, Kansas, 26 Nov. 1893.
488. ELSIE PEARL<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, born at Pittsburg, Kansas, 25 Aug. 1900.

### 381.

#### MARY THANKFUL<sup>9</sup> EMERSON,

(Charles K.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Steuben Co., N. Y., 2 Aug. 1841.

Married, 21 March 1860, Helmus, son of William and Lavinia (Rogers) Crisler.

When the Civil War began, Mr. Crisler was living on a farm in the timber, which he was trying to clear out, and had been but a short time married. A call came for 300,000 men, and on the 8th Aug. 1862, he enlisted in Co. C., 107th Reg't of N. Y. Volunteers, and served three years. He was present at the second battle of

Bull Run; spent days (and nights) throwing up earthworks to defend Washington; took part in the engagement at South Mountain; and was in the battle of Antietam. At present, Mr. Crisler lives in Atlantic, Cass Co., Iowa, and follows the trade of a carpenter.

#### CHILDREN.

489. EMMA D.<sup>10</sup> CRISLER, born 28 Jan. 1863; married . . . Pribble.

490. CARRIE A.<sup>10</sup> CRISLER, born 3 Sept. 1866; married . . . Eckles.

#### 384.

HANNAH JANE<sup>9</sup> EMERSON,

Charles K.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Bradford, N. Y., 31 Oct. 1847.

Married, at South Bradford, N. Y., 27 Feb. 1871, David Dennis, son of Levi and Rachel (Dennis) Feagles, of Bradford, N. Y.

Mr. David Feagles is a farmer and lives in Roper, Kansas, where he also serves as a justice of the peace.

#### CHILD.

491. RALPH LEVI<sup>10</sup> FEAGLES, born 3 March 1878; lives at Oak Valley, Roper, Kansas.

#### 396.

MARY WELTHY<sup>9</sup> THOMPSON,

(Mary M.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Woburn, Jan. 1839.

Married, 25 Jan. 1858, Arthur E. Fessenden, of Woburn.

Left motherless at birth, Mary W. Thompson was taken care of by her grandmother, until the latter went to live with her daughter Mrs. Sarah (Emery) Hoover, in western New York. She then became an inmate of the household of Mrs. Rufus Phillips, where she remained for some years, when her father took her to his home in Woburn, where she was living at the time of her marriage.

#### CHILD.

492. MARY W.<sup>10</sup> FESSENDEN, married 16 April 1881, Leander Marchant, of Brockton.

GEORGE MARROW<sup>9</sup> EMERSON,(Benj. K.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Barrington, Wayne Co., N. Y., 15 Dec. 1857; died  
in Canandaigua, N. Y., 24 Aug. 1902.

Married, 25 Oct. 1883, Elizabeth Couch.

Mr. George M. Emerson was a farmer and lived in Canandaigua.

## CHILD.

493. CHARLES A.<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, born 13 April 1885.

ARNOLD JILLSON<sup>9</sup> EMERSON,(Benj. K.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Tyrone, N. Y., 28 Jan. 1860.

Married, 25 Feb. 1883, Anna Belle, daughter of Frank  
and Mary (Dillon) Malony.

Mr. Arnold J. Emerson is a farmer and lives in Canandaigua,  
N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

494. BENJAMIN KITRAGE<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, 1884-1887.

495. JAMES ARNOLD<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, 1885-1886.

496. RALPH WALDO<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, 1886-1887.

497. MARY FRANCES<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, born 6 Feb. 1891.

498. DORA<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, born 12 Feb., 1893.

499. FRANK<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, born 28 July 1896.

500. ARNOLD JILLSON<sup>10</sup> EMERSON, born 21 July 1898.

501. BENJAMIN<sup>10</sup> KITRAGE EMERSON, born 19 Jan. 1901.

MARY<sup>9</sup> EMERSON,(Benj. K.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Barrington, N. Y., 30 Oct. 1868.

Married, 26 April 1886, John Owen, son of John and Nancy  
(Plumer) Cook, of Dundee, N. Y.

Mr. John O. Cook is a farmer, and lives in Canandaigua, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

502. BENJAMIN KITRAGE<sup>10</sup> COOK, 1888-1889.

503. FLORENCE LOUISE<sup>10</sup> COOK, born 18 March 1891.

401.

HATTIE LOUISE<sup>9</sup> EMERSON,

(Benj. K.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Gorham, Ontario Co., N. Y., 19 July 1871.

Married, 3 Oct. 1889, Frank, son of Frank and Catherine (Strum) Steinbaugh, of Wethersfield, Ill.

Mrs. Hattie (Emerson) Steinbaugh spent most of her childhood and youth in Canandaigua, N. Y., where she still resides. After leaving the public school, she took a course in the Dundee Preparatory School, and received a certificate for teaching, which profession she followed until her marriage.

Mr. Frank Steinbaugh is a farmer.

## CHILDREN.

504. CAROLINE MAE<sup>10</sup> STEINBAUGH, born in Platte Centre, Neb., 3 March 1891.

505. WALTER HEINRICH<sup>10</sup> STEINBAUGH, born at Wattsville, Neb., 29 March 1893.

506. KATHRYN ADELIA<sup>10</sup> STEINBAUGH, born in Canandaigua, N. Y., 5 Feb. 1897.

408.

JAMES HERBERT<sup>10</sup> ARMITAGE,

(Helen Porter,<sup>9</sup> Abraham<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Chicopee, 17 June 1868.

Married, 4 Jan. 1893, Catherine Adella Mack.

## CHILDREN.

507. HERBERT FREDERICK<sup>11</sup> ARMITAGE, born 21 Aug. 1895.

508. A DAUGHTER.

411.

HARRIET MAUD<sup>10</sup> SHEPARD,

(Marietta<sup>9</sup> Porter, Abraham<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter, Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Brookfield, 31 Oct. 1874.

Married, 31 Dec. 1895, George Calvin, son of George Frank and Cora (Adkins) Woodard.

Mr. George C. Woodward is an engineer, and lives in Brookfield.

## CHILDREN.

- 509. DOROTHY ELITHE<sup>11</sup> WOODARD, born 11 April 1897.
- 510. PHILIP CLINTON<sup>11</sup> WOODARD, 1900-1905.
- 511. GEORGE RANSOM<sup>11</sup> WOODARD, born 2 July 1902.
- 512. ROBERT PORTER<sup>11</sup> WOODARD, born 20 Oct. 1903.
- 513. MARIETTA CORA<sup>11</sup> WOODARD, born 25 March 1907.

413.

DONALD CHENERY<sup>10</sup> CAMPBELL,

(Catherine L.<sup>9</sup> Porter, Rodney<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Manchester, N. H., 18 Sept. 1873.

Married, 22 June 1905, Elizabeth May, daughter of Henry Clay and Elizabeth (Belbeck) Young, of Spokane, Washington.

Mr. Donald C. Campbell, after graduating from the Lowell High School, spent one year as newspaper reporter, and then took a full course in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, in Boston, graduating as mechanical engineer in 1898. An investigation of the science of pneumatics for the purpose of a thesis gave him prompt employment as a salesman for the Rand Drill Company. He was three years in Spokane, Washington, and while there was given charge of the extensive business of the company at Butte, Montana. At present, (1907) represents the company in Berlin, Germany.

## CHILDREN.

- 514. CATHERINE PORTER<sup>11</sup> CAMPBELL, born 22 March 1906.
- 515. ELIZABETH<sup>11</sup> CAMPBELL, born 5 Aug. 1907.

419.

MARY BROWN<sup>10</sup> PORTER,

(George F.<sup>9</sup> Porter, Pierce<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Cincinnati, Ohio, 7 June 1870.

Married, 21 Nov. 1898, James Michael Ringo.

In the fall of 1887, Miss Mary B. Porter came to Massachusetts, with the view of finishing her schooling in some northern institution. She graduated from the State Normal School at Worcester, and later took a course in Kindergartening in Louisville, Ky., where she taught several years before her marriage.

Mr. J. M. Ringo is a physician, and they make their home in Shively, Ky.

## CHILDREN.

516. NANCY ISABELLE<sup>11</sup> RINGO, born 10 June 1902.  
 517. THOMAS FRANKLIN<sup>11</sup> RINGO, born 1904.  
 518. JAMES MICHAEL<sup>11</sup> RINGO.

423.

ISAAC ERSKINE<sup>10</sup> SAWYER,

(Estella E.<sup>9</sup> Porter, C. P. P.<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
 Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Manchester, N. H., 18 Oct. 1865.

Married, 18 Oct. 1893, Maria Lucy, daughter of Edwin L.  
 and Edwina (Magna) Kirtland, of Holyoke.

During his school days, Mr. Isaac E. Sawyer became a telegraph operator in Goffstown, N. H., where the family then lived. In 1881, he had a position offered him in the First National Bank in Holyoke, which he accepted, and became teller, which position he filled for many years. He has recently given up this position for one in the Savings Bank. He has decided musical tastes and devotes much of his leisure to the study of music. He has been a member of a church choir for years, and frequently sings in concerts, and is a good instrumental performer.

## CHILD.

519. LUCY ERSKINE<sup>11</sup> SAWYER, born 15 July 1897.

425.

FLORENCE LOUISE<sup>10</sup> PORTER,

(Samuel A.<sup>9</sup> Porter, Charles C. P.<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter  
 Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Lawrence, 16 May 1871.

Married, 2 Sept. 1891, William, son of Francis and Mary  
 Dolan.

Mr. William Dolan is a tobacconist, and lives in Lawrence.

## CHILDREN.

520. RUSSELL PORTER<sup>11</sup> DOLAN, born 6 Jan. 1894.  
 521. HOWARD IRVING<sup>11</sup> DOLAN, born 20 Sept. 1895.

HARRY AUGUSTUS<sup>10</sup> PORTER,

(Samuel A.<sup>9</sup> Porter, C. C. P.<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Manchester, N. H., 3 Nov. 1872.

Married, 23 Dec. 1894, Jennett Agness, daughter of David  
and Susan (Caird) Mitchell.

Mr. Harry A. Porter is a machinist and lives at North Andover.

## CHILD.

522. CLARENCE MITCHELL<sup>11</sup> PORTER, born 20 Oct. 1895.

JOHN DEARBORN<sup>10</sup> HASTIE,

(Rosalind E.<sup>9</sup> Porter, C. P. P.<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Red Oak, Iowa, 6 Aug. 1877.

Married, 15 June 1904, Mabel Remington, daughter of  
. . . .and Ellen Remington Cleveland.

Dr. John D. Hastie, after graduating from the University of  
Nebraska, came to New York, taking a course in the College of  
Physicians and Surgeons, where he received his degree of M. D.  
Since then, has settled in Grand Rapids, Michigan.

## CHILD.

523. JOHN CLEVELAND<sup>11</sup> HASTIE,

MABEL ELIZABETH<sup>10</sup> WESTON,

(L. Stark<sup>9</sup> Weston, Elizabeth<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born at Chicopee Falls, 25 March 1873.

Married, 14 Aug. 1891, Charles Henry Deland.

Mr. Charles H. Deland is an actor, and lives at Thompsonville,  
Conn.

## CHILDREN.

524. LOIS WESTON<sup>11</sup> DELAND, born 19 Nov. 1892.

525. BRUCE WESTON<sup>11</sup> DELAND, born 23 June 1894.



437.

**RALPH MILLER<sup>10</sup> WESTON,**  
(L. Stark<sup>9</sup> Weston, Elizabeth<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born at Thompsonville, Conn., 12 Feb. 1875.

Married, 13 Aug. 1896, Alice F., daughter of Sylvester D.  
and Flavia (Pease) Rockwell.

Mr. Ralph M. Weston is a machinist, and lives at Springfield.

## CHILD.

526. **LOOMIS ROCKWELL<sup>11</sup> WESTON**, born at Springfield, 29  
July, 1898.

438.

**BERTHA WESTON<sup>10</sup> BRIGHT,**  
(Lois A. Weston,<sup>9</sup> Elizabeth<sup>8</sup> Porter, Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born at Thompsonville, Conn., Oct. 1873.

Married, in New York City, 4 Aug. 1898, Franklin Marshall,  
son of Sumner William and Hannah Elizabeth (Smith) Rainger,  
of Springfield.

Mr. Franklin M. Rainger is an actor, and lives in West Spring-  
field.

## CHILDREN.

527. **WALLACE FRANKLIN<sup>11</sup> RAINGER**, born at Springfield,  
2 March 1902.

528. **LOIS ELIZABETH<sup>11</sup> RAINGER**, born at West Springfield,  
23 Oct. 1905.

441.

**BENJAMIN FRANKLIN<sup>10</sup> PRESTON,**  
(Martha E.<sup>9</sup> Phillips, Betsey B.<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born 23 May 1851; died 30 Nov. 1881.

Married, 10 March 1875, Maria Ackerman Rust.

## CHILDREN.

529. **FREDERICK DANA<sup>11</sup> PRESTON**, 1875-1876.

530. **BERTHA FRANKLIN<sup>11</sup> PRESTON**, born 10 Sept. 1877.  
Married, 25 Dec. 1903, John Rust, of San Francisco, Cal.

WILLIAM PHILLIPS<sup>10</sup> PRESTON,

(Martha E.<sup>9</sup> Phillips, Elizabeth B.<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Lynnfield, 13 June 1853.

Married, 28 Dec. 1881, Emma Elizabeth, daughter of Amos  
Alonzo and Mary (Gage) Currier, of Wakefield.

Mr. William P. Preston is a book keeper, and lives in Wakefield.

## CHILDREN.

531. ROBERT FRANKLIN<sup>11</sup> PRESTON, born 2 Oct. 1882. Has  
taken a course of study in the Lowell Textile school.

532. ALICE GAGE<sup>11</sup> PRESTON, born 18 Oct. 1884. Is taking  
a course at Mt. Holyoke College.

533. MARY<sup>11</sup> PRESTON, born 3 Nov. 1888.

534. RUTH<sup>11</sup> PRESTON, born 20 Sept. 1891.

535. EMILY HALL<sup>11</sup> PRESTON, born 17 March 1895.

536. MARJORIE<sup>11</sup> PRESTON, born 21 Aug. 1898.

ELLEN PRESTON<sup>10</sup> KNOWLTON,

(Adeline C.<sup>9</sup> Preston, Hiram<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Hamilton, 26 Nov. 1860; died 23 Aug. 1898.

Married, 26 Nov. 1878, Warren Philip Mears.

Mr. Warren P. Mears is a shoemaker and lives in Newton, N. H.

## CHILDREN.

537. FRED WARREN<sup>11</sup> MEARS, born in Essex, 20 June 1880.

538. RUBY LINWOOD<sup>11</sup> MEARS, born in Hamilton, 10 Sept.  
1881.

539. LEONARD HAMILTON<sup>11</sup> MEARS, born in Essex, 12 Oct.  
1885.

FOREST LINWOOD<sup>10</sup> KNOWLTON,  
(Adeline C.<sup>9</sup> Knowlton, Hiram<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Hamilton, 7 April 1867.

Married, 8 Aug. 1885, Mabel Wilson, daughter of Charles Augustus and Lillie (Burdington) Brown.

Mr. Forest L. Knowlton is a resident of Essex, Mass.

#### CHILDREN.

540. ETHEL GERTRUDE<sup>11</sup> KNOWLTON, born 10 July 1887.

541. KELTON LINWOOD<sup>11</sup> KNOWLTON, born 20 May 1901.

MARY FRANCES<sup>10</sup> STANDLEY,  
(Lydia A.<sup>9</sup> Preston, Hiram<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Beverly 28 June 1869.

Married, 23 May 1886, Randolph Taylor.

Mr. Randolph Taylor is a gardener, and lives in Manchester, Mass.

#### CHILDREN.

542. ETTA MURRAY<sup>11</sup> TAYLOR, born 25 Dec. 1886.

543. ROY EMERSON<sup>11</sup> TAYLOR, born 3 Sept. 1888.

544. CHESTER STAPLES<sup>11</sup> TAYLOR, born 4 April 1890.

545. IDA BELLE<sup>11</sup> TAYLOR, born 12 October 1894.

CARRIE ELIZABETH<sup>10</sup> STANDLEY,  
(Lydia A.<sup>9</sup> Preston, Hiram<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Beverly, 8 Aug. 1873.

Married George Neily, son of David Harris and Georgianna (Brown) Elliott.

Mr. George N. Elliott lives in Lynn, and is in the employ of the street railway company.

## CHILDREN.

546. BLANCHE CROWELL<sup>11</sup> ELLIOTT, born in Beverly, 24 May 1893.

547. UNA FRANCES<sup>11</sup> ELLIOTT, born in Beverly, 5 Sept. 1898.

458.

LIZZIE HOWARD<sup>10</sup> FRIEND,

(Frances P.<sup>9</sup> Goodale, Hannah P.<sup>8</sup> Preston, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Wenham, 23 Feb. 1854.

Married, 16 Feb. 1887, Joseph Allen, son of Daniel and Priscilla (Keith) Littlefield, of Salem.

Mr. Joseph A. Littlefield is a fish merchant, and lives in Salem. During the Civil War he served both in the army and navy.

## CHILDREN.

548. FRANCES PRISCILLA<sup>11</sup> LITTLEFIELD, born 15 Dec. 1889

549. ISABEL HOWARD<sup>11</sup> LITTLEFIELD, born 17 Feb. 1892.

550. RUTH ELLIOTT<sup>11</sup> LITTLEFIELD, born 10 Aug. 1896.

463.

HENRY FRED<sup>10</sup> RUST,

(Clara J.<sup>9</sup> Stark, Mary J.<sup>8</sup> Bush, Hannah<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Salem, 28 May 1869; died in Danvers, 5 Nov. 1899.

Married 1st, 3 July 1888, Claribell, daughter of Alvin and Joanna (Kimball) Williams, of Beverly.

Married 2nd, Flora Williams, sister of his first wife.

Mr. Henry Rust was a salesman, and lived in Danvers.

## CHILDREN.

551. OTIS WEST<sup>11</sup> RUST, born 28 Feb. 1889.

552. HAROLD HENRY<sup>11</sup> RUST, born 30 July 1891.

553. MAX PRESTON<sup>11</sup> RUST.

554. CLARIBELL WILLIAMS<sup>11</sup> RUST.

555. DOROTHY STARK<sup>11</sup> RUST,

556. RAMON ALVIN<sup>11</sup> RUST.

FREDERICK NELSON<sup>10</sup> EMERSON,  
(Chas. N.<sup>9</sup> Emerson, Wm. P.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Elmira, N. Y., 17 July 1872.

Married, 23 Nov. 1892, Katherine, daughter of Peter and  
Joanna (Gallagher) Gardner.

Mr. Frederick N. Emerson is a locomotive engineer on the  
New York Central R. R., and lives in Corning, N. Y.

#### CHILD.

557. EARLE F.<sup>11</sup> EMERSON, born 1 Sept. 1893.

SARAH H.<sup>10</sup> EMERSON,  
(Chas. N.<sup>9</sup> Emerson, Wm. P.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born at Elmira, N. Y., 25 May 1876.

Married, 15 May 1901, George H., son of Henry J. and  
Maria J. (Humphrey) Hawley, of Elmira.

Dr. George H. Hawley is a dentist and lives in Sunbury, Pa.

#### CHILDREN.

558. CECELIA LOIS<sup>11</sup> HAWLEY, born 1 May 1902.

559. HARRIET MAY<sup>11</sup> HAWLEY, born 6 Aug. 1904.

LOIS E.<sup>10</sup> EMERSON,  
(Chas. N.<sup>9</sup> Emerson, Wm. P.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born 5 Feb. 1879.

Married Wright D. Sydney.

#### CHILD.

560. CHARLES ALFRED<sup>11</sup> SYDNEY, born 16 Oct. 1904.

478.

ELLA EMILY<sup>10</sup> EMERSON,

(Luther M.<sup>9</sup> Emerson, Charles K.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born near Grove City, Cass Co., Iowa, 26 Aug. 1868.

Married, 16 March 1887, Nathaniel Lockwood, son of Robert Burns and Sarah (Lockwood) Raymond, of West Mineral, Kansas.

Mr. Nathaniel L. Raymond is railroad agent and telegraph operator, and lives in West Mineral, Kansas.

## CHILDREN.

561. JENNIE CASSANDRA<sup>11</sup> RAYMOND, born 4 Dec. 1887.

562. LESLIE RAY<sup>11</sup> RAYMOND, born 17 Sept. 1891.

481.

DAVID ERNEST<sup>10</sup> EMERSON,

(Luther M.<sup>9</sup> Emerson, Charles K.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born at Walnut, Crawford Co., Kansas, 2 Jan. 1876.

Married, 22 Sept. 1897, Cordelia Ann, daughter of George Washington and Amanda (McDaniel) Wade, of Columbus.

Mr. David E. Emerson is a farmer and lives at Columbus, Cherokee Co., Kansas. He has also familiarized himself with the mining business as carried on in that state, and is conversant with every mine in Cherokee and Crawford counties.

## CHILDREN.

563. NATHANIEL<sup>11</sup> EMERSON, 1899-1899.

564. LELA HELEN<sup>11</sup> EMERSON, born 9 Aug. 1900.

565. GEORGE MURRAY<sup>11</sup> EMERSON, born 14 June 1902.

482.

CASSANDRA<sup>10</sup> EMERSON,

(Luther M.<sup>9</sup> Emerson, Charles K.<sup>8</sup> Emerson, Polly<sup>7</sup> Porter,  
Samuel<sup>6</sup> Porter.)

Born in Crawford Co., near Hepler, Kansas, 10 April 1878.

Married, 4 Dec. 1895, Moody E., son of Jonathan P., and Catherine (Ehler) Alden, of Monmouth, Crawford Co., Kansas.

Mr. Moody E. Alden is a farmer and lives at Monmouth.

## CHILD.

566. ELLA MARIA<sup>11</sup> ALDEN, 1900-1903.

## INDEX

|                        | PAGE        |                        | PAGE     |
|------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------|
| ABBOTT, Hannah         | 86          | BEARD, Myron           | 122      |
| Nehemiah               | 81          | BELCHER, Mary          | 94       |
| ALDEN, Elizabeth       | 88          | BIORN                  | 61       |
| Ella M.                | 153         | BLAKELEY, Ella M.      | 121      |
| Moody E.               | 153         | BLIZARD, James H.      | 112      |
| ALLEN, Charles A.      | 128         | BOARDMAN, Nathaniel    | 51       |
| AMES, Jonathan         | 56          | BOKESSEN, Susanna      | 42       |
| ANDREW, Daniel         | 30          | BOND, Mary             | 63       |
| ANDREWS, Elizabeth     | 94          | BOYNTON, Richard       | 79       |
| Grace                  | 93          | BRADSTREET, Elizabeth  | 82       |
| Hannah                 | 91, 94      | Sarah                  | 33       |
| Hepsibah               | 82, 83, 96  | BRIDGES, Bethiah       | 91       |
| Jonathan               | 97          | John                   | 81       |
| John                   | 94, 96      | BRIGGS, Oliver         | 131      |
| Joseph                 | 48, 95, 96  | William                | 119      |
| Lydia                  | 96          | BRIGHT, Benjamin W.    | 134      |
| Mary                   | 94, 96      | Bertha W.              | 134, 148 |
| Nathaniel              | 97          | Weston F.              | 134      |
| Patience               | 96          | BROWN, Mabel           | 150      |
| Rebekah                | 95          | Mary                   | 91       |
| Robert                 | 93, 94, 96  | Mary Ann               | 111      |
| Ruth                   | 95          | BUFFUM, Eliza          | 116      |
| Sarah                  | 95, 96, 101 | BURBANK, Lydia         | 100      |
| Thomas                 | 94          | BURNHAM, Sarah A.      | 135      |
| APPLEGATE, Jennie      | 141         | BUSH, Barzillai        | 105      |
| APPLETON, Lucy         | 83          | Mary J.                | 106, 119 |
| ARMITAGE, Herbert F.   | 144         | CADWELL, Alonzo B.     | 120      |
| James H.               | 125, 144    | Elizabeth A.           | 120      |
| James W.               | 125         | Florence A.            | 138      |
| AVERILL, Paul          | 96          | Frank A.               | 120, 138 |
| BAILEY, Joseph         | 77          | Frank H.               | 138      |
| BAKER, Ebenezer        | 104         | Walter A.              | 138      |
| Emerson                | 103         | CAMPBELL, Catherine P. | 145      |
| Josephine L.           | 111         | Donald C.              | 126, 145 |
| BALCH, Mary            | 59          | Elizabeth              | 145      |
| BALLARD, John E.       | 110         | James L.               | 126      |
| BARNARD, Stephen       | 81          | Kenneth E.             | 127      |
| BARNEY, Edward         | 73          | Louise P.              | 126      |
| Elizabeth              | 73          | CARLETON, Adeline M.   | 103, 108 |
| Hannah                 | 74          | Carey                  | 107      |
| Jacob                  | 73, 74      | Carey F.               | 107      |
| John                   | 74          | Jacob                  | 103      |
| Sarah                  | 72, 74      | Lucretia               | 107      |
| BATCHELDER, Experience | 33          | Orlando                | 107      |

|                      | PAGE       |                     | PAGE          |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|---------------|
| CARLETON, Sophronia  | 107, 124   | DODGE, Thomas       | 34            |
| CHANDLER, Annis      | 85         | William             | 58, 59        |
| Ellen                | 75         | DOLAN, Howard I.    | 146           |
| CHALONER, Arthur     | 119        | Russell P.          | 146           |
| CHAPMAN, John        | 51         | William             | 146           |
| CHIPMAN, Rebecca     | 37         | DORMAN, Jabez       | 48            |
| CLARKE, Eleanor      | 85         | DOW, Hannah         | 82            |
| CLEMENTS, Charles    | 121        | DOWNING, Hannah     | 100           |
| CLEVELAND, Mabel R.  | 147        | DRESSER, Elizabeth  | 79            |
| COCHRANE, William A. | 112        | Jane                | 48, 49, 79    |
| COKER, Benjamin      | 46         | John                | 78, 79        |
| CONANT, Bithiah      | 68         | Jonathan            | 78, 79        |
| CONNOR, Emily M.     | 133        | Lydia               | 79            |
| COOK, Benjamin K.    | 144        | Martha              | 79            |
| Florence L.          | 144        | Mary                | 78, 79        |
| John O.              | 143        | Nathaniel           | 79            |
| COOPER, Mary         | 81         | Richard             | 79            |
| CORWIN, Helen M.     | 141        | Samuel              | 78            |
| COUCH, Elizabeth     | 143        | Sarah               | 79            |
| COUSINS, Charles E.  | 121        | DREW, Mary C.       | 110           |
| CREATTY, Mary        | 59         | DUTCH, Sarah        | 56            |
| CRESSEY, Samuel      | 96         | DWINNELL, Mary      | 51            |
| Sarah                | 71         | EAMES, Samuel       | 92            |
| CRISLER, Carrie A.   | 142        | ELLINWOOD, Eleanor  | 59            |
| Emma D.              | 142        | Martha              | 71            |
| Helmus               | 141        | ELLIOTT, Blanche C. | 151           |
| CROSS, Mary          | 66         | George N.           | 150           |
| CUE, Robert          | 34         | Una F.              | 151           |
| CUMMINGS, Abigail    | 48         | ELSA                | 61            |
| Isaac                | 94         | EMERSON, Addie A.   | 121, 139      |
| Lydia                | 38         | Adeline A.          | 122           |
| CURRIER, Emma E.     | 149        | Arnold              | 107           |
| CUSHING, Mary        | 68         | Arnold J.           | 123, 143      |
| DANE, Elizabeth      | 80, 86     | Arnold W.           | 122           |
| Francis              | 86         | Benjamin C.         | 122           |
| John                 | 85         | Benjamin K.         | 107, 123, 143 |
| DAY, Robert          | 79         | Benjamin L.         | 122           |
| DEATH, John          | 92         | Caroline M.         | 123           |
| DELAND, Bruce W.     | 147        | Carolyn M.          | 139           |
| Charles H.           | 147        | Cassandra           | 141, 153      |
| Lois W.              | 147        | Carrie              | 122           |
| DENNIS, SARAH        | 81         | Charles             | 106, 141      |
| DICKINSON, Mercy     | 79         | Charles A.          | 143           |
| Mary                 | 95         | Charles K.          | 107, 121      |
| Rebecca              | 79         | Charles N.          | 121, 139      |
| Sarah                | 94         | Charles P.          | 123           |
| DODGE, Edith         | 57         | Clara A.            | 121, 139      |
| Elizabeth            | 57, 58, 68 | Clarence S.         | 141           |
| Ellen A.             | 136        | Curtice             | 122           |
| Hannah               | 29, 30, 59 | David E.            | 141, 153      |
| John                 | 57, 58     | Dora                | 143           |
| Josiah               | 58         | Earle F.            | 152           |
| Margery              | 57         | Edgar E.            | 122           |
| Mary                 | 58, 66, 68 | Edgar J.            | 141           |
| Michael              | 58         | Ella E.             | 141, 153      |
| Richard              | 57         | Elsie P.            | 141           |



|                    | PAGE               |                      | PAGE         |
|--------------------|--------------------|----------------------|--------------|
| EMERSON, Ernest    | 122                | EYRICKE, Robert      | 63           |
| Ersebel            | 121                | EYREK, Henry         | 63           |
| Francis            | 121, 122           | John                 | 63           |
| Frank              | 143                | William              | 63           |
| Frederick N.       | 139, 152           | ETHELRED             | 62           |
| George             | 121                | FEAGLES, David D.    | 142          |
| George M.          | 123, 143, 153      | Ralph L.             | 142          |
| Hannah J.          | 122, 142           | FESSENDEN, Arthur E. | 142          |
| Hattie L.          | 123, 144           | Mary W.              | 142          |
| Helen              | 141                | FORD, Charles T.     | 124          |
| Helen M.           | 122, 140           | Maud                 | 124          |
| Ida D.             | 122                | FOSTER, Abraham      | 100          |
| Ida F.             | 121                | Isaac                | 100          |
| James              | 105                | Jacob                | 101          |
| James A.           | 143                | Judith               | 98           |
| John               | 107                | Mary                 | 88, 100, 101 |
| John P.            | 121                | Reginald             | 98, 101      |
| Lela H.            | 153                | Sarah                | 100          |
| Lena D.            | 122                | Thomas               | 98           |
| Lois E.            | 139, 152           | William              | 101          |
| Luther M.          | 122, 140, 141      | FOWLER, Hepsibah     | 55           |
| Mabel E.           | 141                | John                 | 83           |
| Mary               | 121, 123, 143      | Philip               | 66           |
| Mary A.            | 143                | FRIEND, Lizzie H.    | 137, 151     |
| Mary F.            | 143                | Luke E.              | 137          |
| Mary J.            | 139                | FROTHA VI            | 62           |
| Mary M.            | 107, 122           | GARDNER, Thomas      | 30           |
| Mary T.            | 122, 141           | Katherine            | 152          |
| Nathaniel          | 153                | GEER, Cynthia A.     | 115          |
| Olive              | 122                | GIDDINGS, Sarah      | 67           |
| Ralph W.           | 141, 143           | GILBERT, Daniel      | 33           |
| Stephen D. B.      | 121                | GOODALE, Elizabeth   | 119          |
| Sarah H.           | 121, 122, 139, 152 | Frances P.           | 119, 137     |
| Susan D.           | 121                | Hannah J.            | 119          |
| William P.         | 107, 120, 121      | Howard               | 119          |
| EMERY, Arthur B.   | 138                | Martha P.            | 119          |
| Alfred E.          | 137                | Mary A.              | 119          |
| Annie K.           | 137                | Susan P.             | 119          |
| Carleton           | 108, 124           | William S.           | 119          |
| Chandler           | 108                | GOODHUE, Joseph      | 33           |
| David              | 106                | GORM I               | 61           |
| Edith M.           | 124                | GORM II              | 62           |
| George             | 108                | GORM III             | 62           |
| James              | 108                | GORMAN, John J.      | 136          |
| Julia              | 108                | GOTRIC               | 61           |
| Lucy               | 108                | GRAGG, Lois          | 104          |
| Mary S.            | 138                | GRIFFIN, Oscar C.    | 121          |
| Philonia           | 108                | GROVER, Abigail      | 72           |
| Porter J.          | 108                | Edmund               | 72           |
| Sarah              | 106, 108           | Hannah               | 70, 72       |
| ENDICOTT, Mary     | 66                 | John                 | 72           |
| ERIC the Forester  | 63                 | Sarah                | 72           |
| ERICKE             | 62                 | HALE, Hannah         | 91           |
| ERIK the Christian | 62                 | Harriet              | 125          |
| EYREK, Robert      | 63                 | Martha               | 100          |
| EYRICK, Thomas     | 63                 | HAMMOND, Richard     | 69           |

|                     | PAGE       |                          | PAGE     |
|---------------------|------------|--------------------------|----------|
| HARALD II           | 61         | JACKSON, Elizabeth       | 80       |
| HARALD III and IV   | 62         | Maria A.                 | 131      |
| HASKELL, Elizabeth  | 58         | Mary                     | 100      |
| HASTIE, Carrie A.   | 132        | JOHNSON, Anna            | 38       |
| Donald P.           | 132        | Barry C.                 | 123      |
| John                | 131        | KANUTE, I.               | 62       |
| John C.             | 147        | KIDDER, Charles S.       | 124      |
| John D.             | 132, 147   | KIMBALL, Caleb           | 34       |
| HATHORNE, Elizabeth | 30         | Daniel                   | 83       |
| Anne                | 29         | Ebenezer                 | 51       |
| HAWLEY, Cecilia L.  | 152        | Lavinia                  | 107      |
| George H.           | 152        | Thomas                   | 33       |
| Harriet M.          | 152        | KINSMAN, Susanna         | 82       |
| HAYWARD, Elizabeth  | 71         | KIRTLAND, Maria L.       | 146      |
| HAZARD, Minnie      | 135        | KNAPP, John              | 122      |
| HERRICK, Augusta    | 136        | KNOWLTON, Arvilla H.     | 136      |
| Benjamin            | 67         | Ellen P.                 | 135, 149 |
| Elizabeth           | 66, 68     | Ethel G.                 | 150      |
| Ephraim             | 66         | Fanny P.                 | 136      |
| Henry               | 64, 66, 67 | Forest L.                | 136, 150 |
| Jonathan            | 68         | George B.                | 135      |
| John                | 67         | Joseph                   | 135      |
| Joseph              | 59, 66, 68 | Kelton L.                | 150      |
| Lydia               | 31, 67, 68 | LAMPSON, William         | 33       |
| Samuel              | 68         | LANE, Mary A.            | 132      |
| Thomas              | 66         | LASKEN, Edith            | 64       |
| William             | 63         | LEACH, Sarah             | 66, 68   |
| Zacharie            | 66         | LEAVER, Mary             | 78       |
| HEYTRICK, John      | 63         | Sarah                    | 79       |
| HIGGINSON, Mary     | 97         | LITTLEFIELD, Chauncey B. | 116      |
| HOLLAND, Lucy       | 55         | Frances P.               | 151      |
| HOOVER, David       | 106        | Isabel H.                | 151      |
| HOPKINSON, Ann      | 75         | Joseph A.                | 151      |
| Jonathan            | 79         | Ruth E.                  | 151      |
| HOVEY, Lucius A.    | 110        | LOOMIS, Clara A.         | 133      |
| HOWE, Abijah        | 82         | William S.               | 133      |
| Abraham             | 81, 82, 83 | LUFKIN, Solomon          | 37       |
| Elizabeth           | 83         | LUMMUS, John             | 37       |
| Hepsibah            | 83         | MACK, Catherine A.       | 144      |
| Increase            | 82         | MCDUFFEE, Mary J.        | 120      |
| Israel              | 82         | MENTER, Mary             | 120      |
| James               | 80         | MALONY, Anna B.          | 143      |
| Jemima              | 83         | MARBLE, Samuel           | 95       |
| John                | 81         | MARCH, Judith            | 84       |
| Love                | 81         | Mary                     | 66       |
| Mark                | 82         | MARCHANT, Leander        | 142      |
| Mary                | 81         | MARTIN, Sarah W.         | 98       |
| Mercy               | 83         | MARTYN, Sarah            | 39       |
| Rebecca             | 81         | MAY, Joan                | 63       |
| Robert              | 80         | MEAD, William            | 122      |
| Ruth                | 51, 52, 83 | MEARS, Fred W.           | 149      |
| Samson              | 82         | Leonard H.               | 149      |
| Sarah               | 81, 83     | Ruby L.                  | 149      |
| HOWLETT, Mary       | 45         | Warren P.                | 149      |
| HUNTON, Cora F. A.  | 138        | MIGHILL, Hannah          | 55       |
| INGALLS, Elizabeth  | 86         | MILLER, Ellen M.         | 134      |

|                      | PAGE               |                        | PAGE                   |
|----------------------|--------------------|------------------------|------------------------|
| MITCHELL, Jennett A. | 147                | PHILLIPS, Catherine M. | 113, 118               |
| MORSE, Ann           | 84                 | Margaret               | 70                     |
| Amos F.              | 124                | Martha E.              | 118, 134               |
| Lizzie I.            | 125                | Rufus                  | 117                    |
| Lydia                | 135                | William P.             | 118                    |
| MOSELEY, Sarah       | 91                 | PICKERING, Izette D.   | 116                    |
| MULLETT, Harry C.    | 129                | POOL, Caleb            | 83                     |
| MURRAY, Lydia        | 118                | PORTER, Abraham        | 105, 109               |
| NEWELL, Harriet      | 109                | Albert C.              | 129                    |
| NOWELL, Elizabeth    | 37                 | Albert P.              | 129                    |
| OBER, John           | 59                 | Albertina G.           | 112                    |
| ORDWAY, Hannah       | 66                 | Alden                  | 110                    |
| OWENS, Edith         | 122                | Alice M.               | 114                    |
| Hannah               | 121                | Alma J.                | 116, 132               |
| PARKS, Anna I.       | 128                | Annie B.               | 127                    |
| PATCH, Caroline      | 114                | Benjamin               | 29, 34                 |
| Edmond               | 37                 | Benjamin F.            | 105, 115               |
| PEABODY, Annis       | 88                 | Betsey                 | 41, 103                |
| Damaris              | 92                 | Catherine L.           | 111, 126               |
| Francis              | 88                 | Cecilia M.             | 133                    |
| Hannah               | 92                 | Charles C. P.          | 105, 114               |
| Hepsibah             | 92                 | Charles P.             | 112, 127               |
| Isaac                | 91                 | Clarence M.            | 147                    |
| Isabell              | 87                 | Cynthia                | 116                    |
| Jacob                | 92                 | Ebenezer               | 38                     |
| John                 | 87, 91, 94         | Edward S.              | 133                    |
| Joseph               | 91                 | Edwin R.               | 109, 125               |
| Lydia                | 46, 91             | Eliza F.               | 116                    |
| Mary                 | 92                 | Elizabeth              | 33, 105, 116           |
| Nathaniel            | 92                 | Elizabeth R.           | 128                    |
| Ruth                 | 92                 | Ellen A.               | 115                    |
| Samuel               | 92                 | Emma R.                | 110                    |
| Sarah                | 79, 81, 92         | Estella E.             | 114, 192               |
| Thomas               | 88                 | Florence L.            | 131, 146               |
| William              | 88, 91             | Foster L.              | 111                    |
| PEELE, Abigail       | 97                 | Francis L.             | 111                    |
| PERKINS, Hepsibah    | 82                 | Fred C.                | 116, 133               |
| PERLEY, Abraham      | 56                 | George A.              | 113                    |
| Alice                | 82                 | George F.              | 112, 128               |
| Allen                | 46, 42             | George W.              | 105, 112               |
| Deborah              | 46                 | Grace L.               | 125                    |
| Hannah               | 48, 51             | Hannah                 | 33, 37, 41, 105        |
| Hepsibah             | 48                 | Harold R.              | 133                    |
| Israel               | 51                 | Harriet                | 109                    |
| Jane                 | 51                 | Harriet E.             | 127                    |
| Jonathan             | 51                 | Harry A.               | 125                    |
| John                 | 45, 49, 51, 55     | Harry A.               | 131, 147               |
| Margaret             | 82                 | Hazadiah               | 38                     |
| Martha               | 39, 40, 46, 51, 56 | Helen                  | 109, 110, 125          |
| Nathaniel            | 46, 56             | Henrietta              | 110                    |
| Ruth                 | 48, 51, 56         | Henry S.               | 114                    |
| Samuel               | 46, 48, 51, 55     | Hepsibah               | 96                     |
| Sarah                | 46, 48, 95         | Ida L.                 | 115                    |
| Timothy              | 46                 | Israel                 | 30                     |
| Thomas               | 46                 | Jonathan               | 30, 34                 |
| PHELPS, Edward       | 95                 | John                   | 20, 29, 31, 33, 39, 41 |

|                        | PAGE                   |                       | PAGE          |
|------------------------|------------------------|-----------------------|---------------|
| PORTER, Joseph         | 29                     | PRESTON, Mary         | 149           |
| Joseph W.              | 129                    | Nelson                | 118           |
| Josephine              | 116                    | Robert F.             | 149           |
| Juliet                 | 112                    | Rufus A.              | 135           |
| Lucy A.                | 112                    | Ruth                  | 149           |
| Lunetta F.             | 115                    | William               | 105, 118, 135 |
| Lydia                  | 33, 37                 | William P.            | 135, 149      |
| Marietta               | 110, 126               | PROCTOR, Sarah        | 58            |
| Mary                   | 20, 30, 34, 105, 108   | PUTNAM, Elizabeth     | 33            |
| Mary B.                | 129, 145               | RAGNAR, Lodbrok       | 62            |
| Mehitable              | 34                     | RAINGER, Franklin M.  | 148           |
| Morgiana M.            | 114                    | Lois E.               | 148           |
| Nathan F.              | 111                    | Wallace F.            | 148           |
| Nellie J.              | 112                    | RAWDON, Elizabeth     | 70            |
| Nehemiah               | 35, 37, 39, 41, 104    | John                  | 69            |
| Olive E. E.            | 111                    | RAYMOND, Jennie C.    | 153           |
| Olive W.               | 125                    | Leslie L.             | 153           |
| Pierce                 | 105, 111               | Nathaniel L.          | 153           |
| Polly                  | 41, 106                | REA, Daniel           | 92            |
| Rodney                 | 105, 110               | REDDINGTON, Mary      | 67            |
| Rosalind E.            | 115, 131               | REED, Caroline A.     | 113           |
| Sally                  | 41, 103                | RICHARDSON, Ida M.    | 124           |
| Samuel                 | 30, 33, 38, 40, 41, 81 | RINGO, James M.       | 145, 146      |
| Samuel A.              | 115, 131               | Nancy I.              | 146           |
| Sarah                  | 30, 34, 37, 38         | Thomas F.             | 146           |
| Waldo                  | 110, 125               | ROBBINS, Mercy        | 51            |
| Walter B.              | 116, 132               | ROBINSON, Susanna     | 39            |
| Wendell P.             | 113                    | ROCKWELL, Alice F.    | 148           |
| William B.             | 133                    | ROOLES, Isabell       | 73            |
| William E.             | 112                    | ROUSE, John           | 88            |
| William G.             | 105, 115               | ROWLEY, Frances       | 85            |
| POTTER, Anthony        | 79                     | RUST, Claribel W.     | 151           |
| PRESCOTT, Charlotte A. | 123                    | Dorothy S.            | 151           |
| PRESTON, Adeline C.    | 118, 135               | Harold H.             | 151           |
| Addison                | 118, 136               | Henry F.              | 138, 151      |
| Alice G.               | 149                    | John                  | 148           |
| Alice M.               | 136                    | John O.               | 138           |
| Arthur U.              | 135                    | Max P.                | 151           |
| Benjamin F.            | 135, 148               | Maria A.              | 148           |
| Benjamin U.            | 134                    | Otis W.               | 151           |
| Bertha F.              | 148                    | Ramon A.              | 151           |
| Carrie E.              | 119                    | SALTMARSH, Rebecca W. | 127           |
| Charlie A.             | 136                    | SAWYER, Charles P.    | 130           |
| Edward                 | 118                    | Isaac                 | 129           |
| Elizabeth B.           | 106, 117               | Isaac E.              | 130, 146      |
| Elizabeth R.           | 134                    | Lucy E.               | 146           |
| Emily H.               | 149                    | SCANLON, Mary E.      | 132           |
| Everett                | 135                    | SHEPARD, Albert       | 126           |
| Frederick D.           | 148                    | Albert E.             | 126           |
| Hannah P.              | 106, 119               | Harriet M.            | 126, 144      |
| Hiram                  | 106, 118               | SIWALD II and III     | 61            |
| John M.                | 118, 135               | SIWALD III            | 62            |
| Lewis A.               | 118, 119, 136          | SMITH, Elizabeth      | 69            |
| Lydia A.               | 118, 136               | Hannah                | 35, 71, 77    |
| Marjorie               | 149                    | Hazadiah              | 70, 71        |
| Martha A.              | 135                    | Herman G.             | 140           |

|                         | PAGE       |                         | PAGE     |
|-------------------------|------------|-------------------------|----------|
| SMITH, James            | 69, 70, 71 | TOWNE, Abigail          | 92       |
| Jeremiah                | 83         | Sarah                   | 81       |
| Jonathan                | 71         | TRELANCE, Martha        | 71       |
| Josiah                  | 71         | TRUMBULL, Abigail       | 76       |
| Lois                    | 139        | Beriah                  | 76       |
| Marianna                | 140        | Ellen                   | 75       |
| Nehemiah                | 71         | Hannah                  | 76       |
| Samuel                  | 70, 71     | John                    | 75, 76   |
| Walter                  | 70         | Joseph                  | 76       |
| SNIO                    | 61         | Judah                   | 76       |
| SPROUL, Mary F.         | 123        | Mary                    | 76       |
| STANDLEY, Carrie E.     | 136, 150   | Ruth                    | 46       |
| Frank E.                | 136        | TURNER, Joseph E.       | 110      |
| John F.                 | 136        | TYLER, Lydia            | 34       |
| Mary F.                 | 136, 150   | Moses                   | 48       |
| STARK, Ann E. C.        | 120, 127   | Sarah                   | 34       |
| Chandler H.             | 120, 137   | UNDERHILL, Ann          | 106, 120 |
| Clara J.                | 120, 138   | David                   | 105      |
| Emma                    | 109, 124   | WADE, Cordelia A.       | 153      |
| Hadley P.               | 137        | WALKER, Abigail G       | 95       |
| Hannah A.               | 120        | WARNER, Mercy           | 82       |
| Hannah J.               | 120        | WATSON, William         | 46       |
| John P.                 | 120        | WEBSTER, George C.      | 139      |
| Mary A.                 | 120        | Locero                  | 139      |
| Philip                  | 119        | William                 | 96       |
| Samuel                  | 108        | WENTWORTH, Elisabeth    | 79       |
| STASEE, Nymphus         | 83         | WESTON, C. Augusta R.   | 117, 133 |
| STEINBAUGH, Caroline M. | 144        | Leonard S.              | 117, 133 |
| Frank                   | 144        | Lois A.                 | 117, 134 |
| Kathryn A.              | 144        | Loomis R.               | 147      |
| Walter H.               | 144        | Mabel E.                | 134, 147 |
| STEVENS, Peter          | 108        | Ralph M.                | 134, 148 |
| STICKNEY, Edward R.     | 115        | Sutherland J.           | 116      |
| STORY, William          | 100        | WETHERELL, Mary         | 137      |
| STURGIS, Olive B.       | 125        | WHEELER, Joanna         | 59       |
| SYDNEY, Charles A.      | 152        | WHIPPLE, Mary           | 82       |
| Wright D.               | 152        | WHITE, Charles E.       | 140      |
| SYMONDS, Samuel         | 94         | Charles H.              | 139      |
| TAYLOR, Chester S.      | 150        | Clara B.                | 140      |
| Etta M.                 | 150        | Walter E.               | 140      |
| Ida B.                  | 150        | Willie R.               | 140      |
| Randolph                | 150        | WILLIAMS, Clarabel      | 151      |
| Roy E.                  | 150        | Flora                   | 151      |
| THOMAS, Mary            | 86         | WILSON, JULIUS E.       | 114      |
| THOMPSON, Mary W.       | 123, 142   | WITT, Ann               | 74       |
| Stephen                 | 122        | WOOD, Daniel            | 95, 101  |
| THORA                   | 62         | Mary F.                 | 88       |
| THORLEY, Francis        | 84         | Rebekah                 | 71       |
| Jane                    | 84         | WOODARD, Dorothy E.     | 145      |
| John                    | 84         | George C.               | 144      |
| Lydia                   | 84         | George R.               | 145      |
| Martha                  | 78, 79, 84 | Philip C.               | 145      |
| Richard                 | 84         | Robert P.               | 145      |
| Thomas                  | 84         | Marietta C.             | 145      |
| THURSTON, Daniel        | 79         | WOODBURY, Mrs. Alvah B. | 135      |
| THYRA                   | 62         | Anna                    | 71       |

|                     | PAGE   |                     | PAGE |
|---------------------|--------|---------------------|------|
| WOODBURY, Elizabeth | 58, 59 | WOODBURY, Susanna   | 59   |
| Hannah              | 59     | Thomas              | 59   |
| Isaac               | 68     | William             | 59   |
| Israel              | 59     | WRIGHT, Chauncey P. | 132  |
| Jonathan            | 59     | Elgin C.            | 132  |
| Samuel              | 59     | YOUNG, Elizabeth M. | 145  |

---

### ERRORS.

Page 37, No. 22. Rev. Nehemiah<sup>4</sup> Porter should be Rev. Nehemiah<sup>5</sup> Porter.

Page 46, No. 48. "Robert Coker was a ship's carpenter" should read "Benjamin Coker was a ship's carpenter."

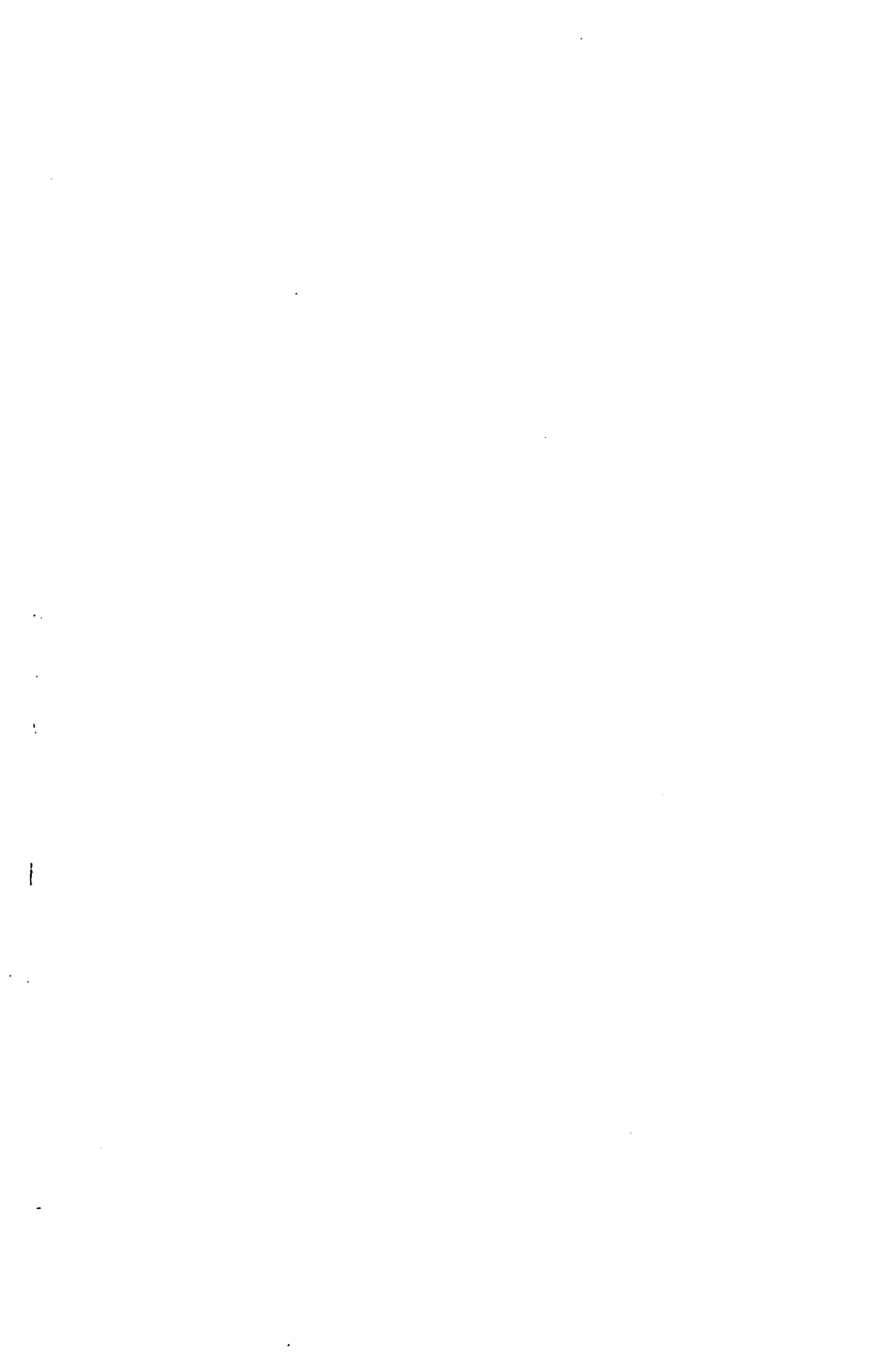
Page 55, No. 63. Rev. Samuel<sup>4</sup> Perley should read Rev. Samuel<sup>5</sup> Perley.

Page 63, No. 113. At the end of the paragraph, instead of "His son," it should read "John Heyrick's son."

Page 71, No. 140. "Joshua<sup>8</sup> Smith" should read "Josiah<sup>8</sup> Smith."

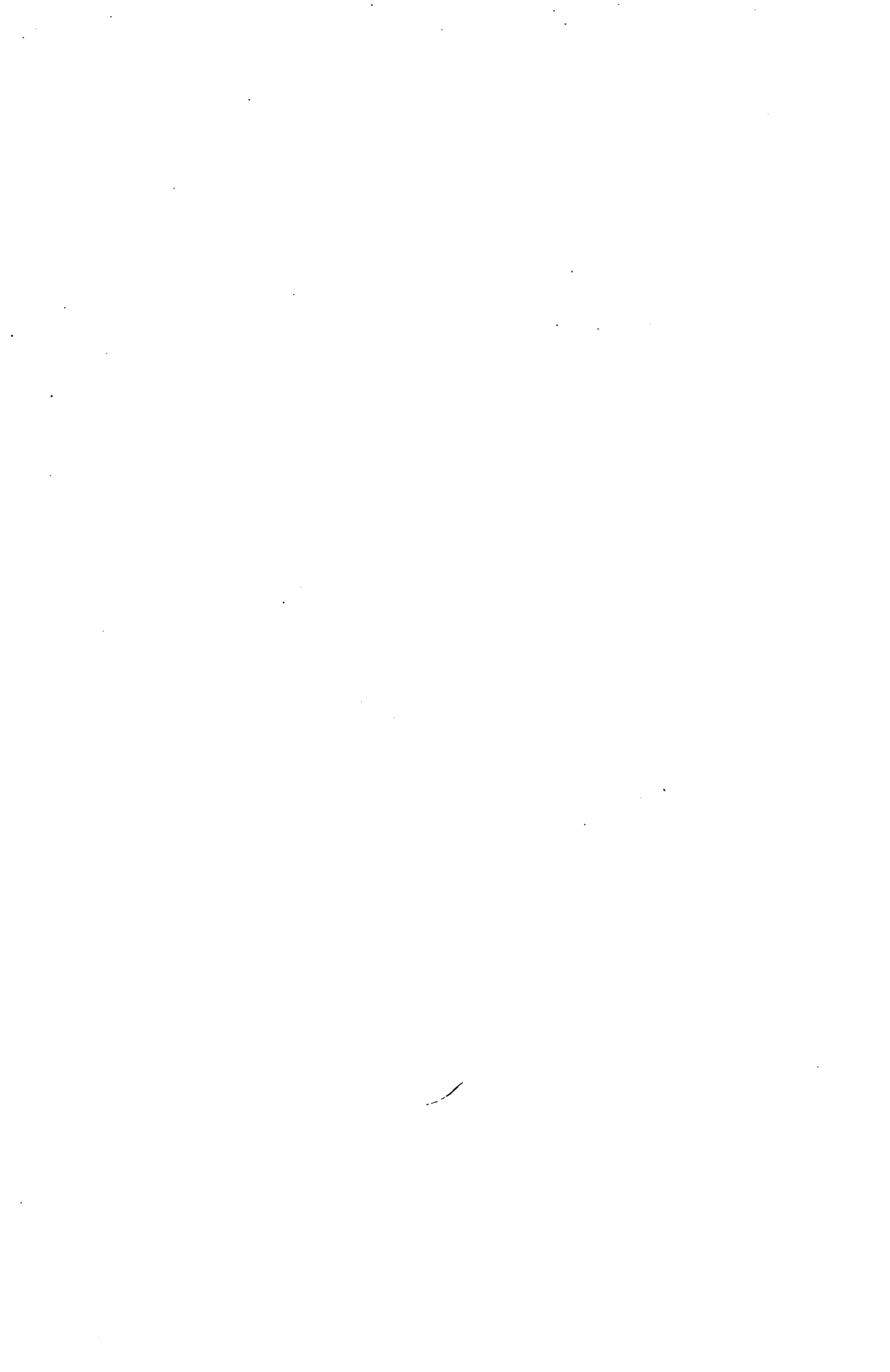
Page 87. Emporor should be emperor.

—











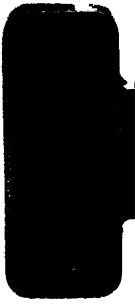


89080569007



B89080569007A

NON - CIRCULATING



89080569007



b89080569007a